This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.



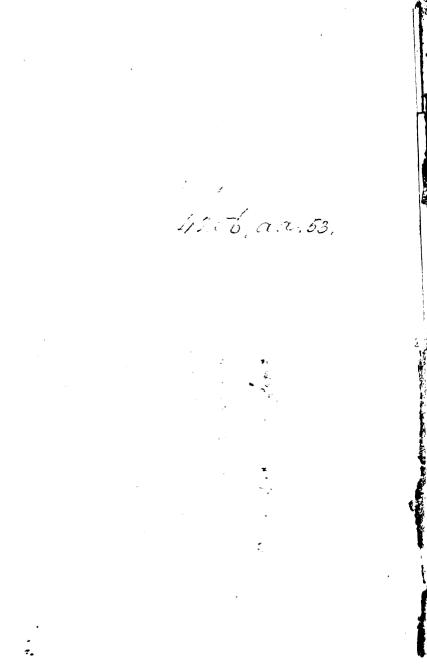


https://books.google.com









THE

## DOCTRINE

### 0 P

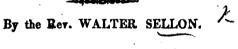
# GENERAL REDEMPTION

## CONSIDERED,

### AND

## THE ARGUMENTS AGAINST IT

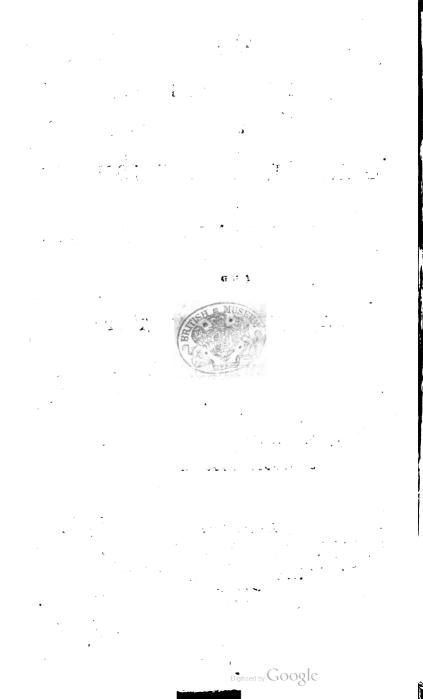
## ANSWERED.



### LONDON:

Printed at the Conference-Office, North-Green, Finibury-Square GEO. STORY, Agent: Sold by R. LOMAS, New-Chapel, City-Road, and at the Methodift Preaching-Houses in Town and Country.

1807.



( iii )

## INTRODUCTION.

T has been a question often put to me, If there he no fuch thing as abfolute, unconditional Predeftination and Election, Why did all the ancient Writers teach it? Why does the Church of England maintain it ? And why is it afferted in the Holy Scriptures? To the first branch of this question, I answer, 1. I will venture to fay, that not one in a hundred of those that propose and infilt upon this queftion, ever read one, much loss all the ancient Writers. What they mean by ancient Writers is, fuch as wrote a little before and after the Synod of Dort. But those are rather late than ancient Writers. And their writing have gained the character of antiquity, only becaufe they have been found dufty, worm-caten, and loofe in the binding. 2. All, even of those writers, do not teach fuch a predefination and election, as is contend. ed for by the rigid Calvinifts. 3. None of those that are justly entitled to the character of ancient Writers, and that lived in the three first centuries after our Saviour's days, ever taught any fuch doctrine. St. Auftin. indeed, did teach it afterwards, and his followers; yet not without frequently contradicting himfelf.

In answer to the second branch of this question, I fav. the Church of England, truly fcriptural in her doctrine, maintains no fuch predefination and election as these contend for. That in her Liturgy, Articles, and Homilies, fie makes mention of election is true but the no where teaches that fome are perfonally and unconditionally elected to eternal life from all eternity, who, in confequence of fuch. election, fhall, in fpite of all mifdemeanours whatever, be infallibly brought to heaven. In the Suffrages at Morning and Evening Prayers, there is this Petition, " Make thy chofen people joyful." The Collect for All Saints' Day, bcgins

A 2

ĩv

gins thus, "O Almighty God, who haft knit together "thine Elect in one communion and fellowship in the " myflical body of thy Son Chrift our Lord." But in thefe paffages by chofen and elect, nothing more is meant than members of the Christian Church; this title, according to the Apoftolic ufe, being given to all in general that were baptized into the faith of Chrift, as it had been given before to all in general that were members of the Jewifh Church. Accordingly, when any one is baptized, our Church prays that fuch perfon "may ever remain in the number of God's faith-" ful and elect children." Whence it is evident, tho fhe files the baptized perfon elect, fhe does not look upon him as elect in fuch a fenfe as that it is impoffible for him not to remain in the number of the elect. So in the Catechifm, the catechized perfon is taught to profess, "I believe in God the Holy Ghoft, "who "fanctifieth me and all the elect people of God:" Yet not to profefs himfelf in fuch fenfe elect, that he is infallibly fure of going to heaven. Again, in the Burial Office, our Church prays, that God would " fhortly accomplish the number of his elect :" whereby fhe means no more than that God would foon caufe the fulness of the Gentiles to come in to the Chriftian Church, Rom. xi. 25; and "the kingdoms of this world to become the kingdoms of our Lord and of his Chrift," Rev. xi. 15. A glorious event, much expected and earneftly defired by our pions Reformers. In the 17th Article, indeed, the notion of election is carried much higher, and the elect there meant are not only fuch perfons as are chofen to partake of outward Church privileges; but moreover, (as fometimes in the Scriptures) fuch as answer the end of their outward election, "continuing in the faith, grounded and fettled," and are "not moved away from the hope of the gofpel;" but "give diligence to make their calling and election fure." Such, indeed, are chofen of God as undoubted heirs of the Kingdom of heaven : Yet not as being fuch and fuch perfons by name; but as being in fuch and fuch refpects qualified, as the Article declares.

Our Church also mentions Predefination, (though but once, as I remember, in all her ftandard Writings)

Digitized by Google

in –

in her 17th Article of Religion. And it is there fpoken of in the most prudent and cautious manner; fo as to give no encouragement to careless finners to prefume groundlefsly on God's favour; nor fo as to difcourage any one that is willing to forfake fin, from fo doing, or caufe him to defpair of mercy. For altho' fhe does mention Predefination, it is not fuch a predefination as is contended for by many, viz. That God, barely to fliew his fovereign Will and Power over his creatures, hath from all eternity decreed. that just fuch a number of perfons, and fuch and fuch perfons by name included in that number, fhall once believe, and never fall from the faith, but in fpite of all misdemeanours whatever, shall be infallibly brought to heaven: And on the other hand, that a hundred, perhaps a thoufand times greater number, fhall neceffarily fin, never believe, and to perifh eternally. AR the predefination fhe teaches is, that God hath decreed to fave those whom he hath chosen in Christ, which fhe declares to be fuch as thro' grace obey his Spirit's call, are juftified, adopted for children of God. conformed to the Image of his Son Jefus Chrift, and walk religiously in good works. And who disputes the truth of this? this is, as the Article afterwards speaks, a godly confideration of predefin. ation, if we must call God's gracious decree by that heathenish name. But on the other hand, to affert that far the greatest part of mankind shall never have faving grace offered them, or if they have, fhall, by the absolute decree of God, never have will nor power to accept of it, this is an ungodly confideration of predefination, and fuch as has no countenance at all in any of the flandard Writings of our Church; no, not even in the 17th Article; in which it is expressly declared, "that we must receive God's pro-" mifes in fuch wife as they be generally fet forth to " us in Holy Scripture. And in our doings, that Will of "God is to be followed, which we have expressly de-" clared unto us in the Word of God." Upon which part of the Article, Bishop Overall, who was one of the Translators of the Bible, and who fucceeded Dr. Whitaker, the feedfman of rigid Calvinifm in England, as Regius Professor of Divinity in Cambridge, ob-

A 3

ferves,

۷

ferves, "that under the general promife and precept, "every one may fafely include himfelf with an un-"doubting faith; and may come to the Throne of Grace with fure hope and truft; and may verily "know, that if he do not rely upon God in his pro-"mifes, and obey him in his commands, the fault is "his own, and not God's: and that this comes to "pafs thro' his own negligence, and not thro' any "defect of divine grace; left he come under the "fentence of Solemon, Prov. xix. 3, 'The foolifil-"'nefs of man perverteth his way, and his heart "'fretteth againft the Lord.'"

In answer to the third branch, I fay, the Holy Scriptures do not affert such an absolute, unconditional predefination, as is contended for, (as I hope to make appear in the following Treatife;) I remember but one word in all the Scriptures, which carries in it the notion of destiny; and that is Mandanew, Jude 16, rendered complainers; which literally means complainers of their lot, fate, or destiny. But though millions of such men as are there spoken of should complain of their fate or destiny, this would afford no proof that there is any such power necessitiating all the actions of all mankind, and fo forcing a few to heaven, and all the rest down to hell.

If it be replied, However, the Puritan Writers, as with one voice, maintain the doctrine of Predefinadion and Election, in the fenfe contended for.

I answer: The voice of the Puritans was not one in this point, but diverse. Some there were among them, who had light, honefty, and courage enough to vote against the fiream of the prevailing doctrine. Milton, who lived in the Puritan age, was far from being fingular in his opinion. He introduces the Angel speaking thus to Adam before his Fall:

God made thee perfect; not immutable; And good he made thee. But to perferere He left it in thy power: Ordain'd thy Will. By Nature free; not over-rul'd by Fate Inextricable, or first Necessity.

Digitized by Google

Our poluntary fervice he requires,

ιż

Not our necessitated. Such with him

Fiuds

## INTRODUCTION.

Finds no acceptance, nor can find. For how Can hearts not free be try'd, whether they ferve Willing or no; who will but what they muft By Definy, and can no other cheofe?"

And God the Father, fpeaking thus to the Son conseerning his dealings with man, after the Fall :

" Some I have chosen of peculiar grace Elect above the reft. So is my Will. The reft mall hear me call, and oft be warn'd Their finful flate, and to appeale betimes Th' incenfed Deity, while offer'd grace Invites. For I will clear their fenfes dark, What may fuffice, and foften ftony hearts To pray, repent, and bring obedience due. To prayer, repentance, and obedience due, Tho' but endeavour'd with fincere intent. Mine Ear thall not be flow, mine Eye not that. And I will place within them as a guide My umpire, Confeience ; whom if they will hear, Light after light well us'd, they thall attain, And to the end perfifting, fafe arrive. This, my long fufferance and my day of grace . They who neglect and fcorn, thall never tafte : But hard be harden'd, blind be blinded more, That they may flumble on and deeper fall-And none but fuch from mercy I exclude."

•

BOOK III.

Againft fuch a kind of Predefination as this, I would not fpend a breath, nor lift a finger. But I am bold to affirm, that those that have gone beyond this, have departed far from the ancient Christian doctrine. This is evident from the Writings of St. Clement, who was fellow-labourer with St. Paul; and doubtlefs knew well in what fenfe that Apofile held Predefination. He fays expressly, "The blood of "Chrift brings the grace of repentance to the whole "world." And if fo, it can never be fuppofed by any reafonable man, that the Father of mercies hath abfolutely decreed, that far the greatest part of the world fhould never have either a will or power to accept his grace. And I foruple not to affirm, that Inch an opinion flatly contradicts the affertion of the

A.4

Apofile

Digitized by Google

BOOK V.

Apostle concerning God, 1 Tim. ii. 4, "Who will have all men to be faved, and to come to the knowledge of the Truth." Which text fo wrought upon the mind of one of the chief agents at the Synod of Dort, that tho' he went thither a Calvinift, he then " bade John Calvin good night."

It will, no doubt, be enquired farther, How then came the doctrine of abfolute predefination and election to be taught in the Christian Church, and to be fo generally received in the Church of England? Ι will tell you. It was begotten by St. Auftin, Bifhop of Hippo in Africa, about 400 years after our Saviour's days. And was brought into the world a mifhapen brat, and fo continued for a long courfe of years; till John Calvin, who was cotemporary with Luther, moulded it into a more uniform fhape. But neither did Calvin himfelf give it the finishing ftroke. For he, as well as St. Auftin, left it with many protuberances and excrescencies, which had too much the appearance of Lutheranifm, and gave great countenance to the doctrine of General Redemption. After this, in the year 1618, the Synod of Dort brought it into the shape we find it in most of the Puritanical Writers after that Affembly. Though, indeed, even among thefe, there is hardly one, but has here and there a fentence tending much to establish the notion of General Redemption, which they other-while, when they are guided by the Synod's leading-ftrings, condemn as error and heterodoxy.

But to let the reader fee how the opinion of abfolute predefination came to prevail fo much in the Church of England, tho', as I have already fhewn, it never was her established doctrine: You must know that in the reign of Queen Elizabeth there were two men of great note for their learning and parts in the Univerfity of Cambridge; the one Dr. Whitaker, who was Regius Professor of Divinity there; and the other Peter Baro, who was Margaret Professor. Whitaker, who had married into a family much attached to the Geneva masters, gave himfelf entirely up to their opinions; and among other points, which reft chiefly upon the authority of Calvin and Beza, he began to urge the opinion of fuch abfolute predefination, as

Digitized by Google

· viii

entirely excludes the greater part of mankind from the redemption of Christ and fufficient grace. And he afferted, that reprobation is not a *negative*, but a *positive* act of God, with respect to man confidered in the mass not yet corrupted; and that by means of this decree and will of God so many men rush into eternal destruction.

Peter Baro, moved by these ftrange opinions of Whitaker to enquire more diligently into the whole matter, among the very different opinions that he met with, thought none more probable, than that which Melancthon defended in Germany, Hemmingius in Denmark, and Snecanus in Friefland, viz. that the foreknowledge of faith goes in order before predefination, as the ancient Fathers, before St. Anfin, thought and tanght; yea, and even Auftin himself before he disputed with Pelagius. And in proof of this he produced the testimony of the Fathers and Beza himself, who confess the fame thing.

Two other points of controverfy, (if yet they may be called two, feeing the one neceffarily draws the other after it,) followed that of Predefination, 1. Concerning the *Amiffibility* of grace. 2. Concerning the *Certainty* and *Security* of falvation. Baro maintained that faith and juitifying grace might be loft, Whitaker denied it. Baro allowed only of a certainty or full affurance of hope. Whitaker maintained a certainty of faith, and that abfolute and unconditional.

When the difpute between these two famous Profeffors had for a good while drawn the Youth of the University into parties, Whitaker, at length, went to London, and going to Dr. Whitgift, Archbishop of Canterbury, he let him know, that the University was disturbed with the Pelagian opinions, to remedy which he defired, that nine Articles, which he had devised, should be fent to Cambridge with the approbation of fome Bishops.

These Theses or Articles were so framed, that they might be approved of even by those who differed not a little from his opinion, and yet might afterwards be used by himself for the confirmation of it. A convention of a few Bishops and other Divines, was held

A 5

in

inc Norshber 1595, in which there was differing for fonte time about this perplexed and difficult point. It happened on the last day, that thofe were abfent, who differed the farthest from Whitaker's opinion, fo that the rest prevailed. And Whitgift, althe' he approved wat of Whitaker's opinions, yet, thre' eafnefs of temper, and for fear of different when he could not of ablish his own featence with the others, fubmitted to theirs. Not that Whitaker's affertions were allowed of in the fame words, wherein he had propaunded them; for feveral words and phrafes were for altared, that there appeared great marks of a judgment differing from his.

These Articles were transmitted to Cambridge. Whitaker boafts that he had gotten the victory. And meeting with the Chancellor of Cambridge, who was alfo one of the Queen's Privy Council, he acquainted him with what had been done, and shewed him the Articles. That great man, eafily perceiving that it was e dangerous thing to determine in points fo much contefied, vehemently difapproved of all that was done, faying, that he would make the Authors of this business repent of it. Accordingly he went to the Queen, and pointed out to her, that by the Laws of England, no man may decree any thing in matters pertaining to the State of Religion, but by the authority of the Queen, and with the confent of Parliament. And then informed her what had been decreed by a few Divines about the most weighty questions, in which men of the greatest learning could never agree: adding, that it was plain what those aimed at, who had done this: For they thought and taught, that whatfoever was done in human affairs, whether it were good or bad, it was all necessitated by the ruling force of an *immutuble decree*: and that this neceffity was laid upon the very wills of men alfo, that they could not will otherwise than they did will. "Which " things, fays he, if true, most fovereign Lady, in se vain do I, and others your Majefty's faithful fer-44 vants hold long councils about what is needful to " be done in any affairs, and what may be of ufe " to yourfelf and your Kingdom; feeing that all " confultation, about things that necessarily come to ce pais, is downright folly." The

"The Queen was moved, and ordered Archbimop" Whitgift to be fent for. He came; and after fome difcourfe had to bring on the matter, the Queen entered upon the fubject of the Lambeth Articles. The Archbifhop faid, that it was not the intention of him. felf or his colleagues to decree any thing without public lic authority, or to make canons by themfelves alone; but that they had given Counfel of Peace to the Profeffors, left their private debates should break out into public mitchief. The Queen's Counfellors were prefent, who prefied very hard upon Whitgift; urging, that the Convention itfelf was a crime, becaufe it was appointed without confulting the Queen; and that peace might have been much better fecured, if the Bishops had kept their judgment entirely to themfelves. And, faid they, "Why were the affertions " of the Bifhons fent to Cambridge, but that they-" might have fome appearance of a Canon? Was it " fo much trouble to wait upon the Queen once about " an attair that was debated for fo many days? Then " they proceeded to the Queftion concerning Fate, " and determined that this opinion was opposite to " good morals and the common wealth." The event was, that the Archbishop asked pardon for his rafh deed, and promifed that he would write to Cambridge, that the Lumbeth Articles might be suppressed.

Whitaker died in a flort time after the Lambeth Convention, and was fucceeded in the Regius Profefforfhip by Dr. John Overall, afterwards Bifhop of Norwich, a man of most excellent learning. He taught in this manner, That fufficient grace is offered to every man; and that Christ died for every man: that grace leads the way in every thing that is good, and freewill, informed by grace, follows after: that grace operates in fuch ways as cannot be explained, not; however, by determining to every particular act in a natural manner, and that justifying grace cannot confift with mortal furs before they are repented of.

After this King James I. being come to the Throna, a Conference was held at Hamp'on Court in 1603, - where Dr. Reynolds, and they that fided with him against the Bishops, required that the Lambeth Articles might be inferted among the Articles of the A 6 Church.

Church. But they obtained it not, the King judging - that fuch kind of determinations would avail but little toward making peace.

But altho' King James did not think proper to eftablifh abfolute Predefination at this time, be did much in order to eftablifh it afterwards, by countenancing the Proceedings of the Synod of Dort, and caufing the Bible to be new translated; which Tranflation, as well as the former, being made moftly by fuch as were flaunch friends to that doctrine, no wonder that many texts feem to confirm it.

As I am come down to the time of the Synod of Dorg, I shall here give the Reader a brief account of that Affembly. The doctrine of General Redemption was generally received and taught in the Belgic Churches, before Arminius either fpoke or wrote in its defence; and, as Dr. Heylin has proved, was the national persuafion, before Calvinism. However, in time Calvinifm fpread much, and just before the Synod of Dort, the Calvinifts perfecuted the Remonftrants, as those were termed who held General Redemption. The Remonstrants put themselves under the protection of one Barnevelt, a man of great power in the Council of State for the United Provinces: by whofe means they obtained an Edict from the States of Holland and Weft Friefland in 1613, requiring and enjoining a mutual toleration of opinions, as well on the one fide, as the other. But this indulgence, tho' at prefent it was very advantageous to the Remonstrants, yet cost them dear at last. For Barnevelt having fome fufpicion that Maurice of Naffau, Prince of Orange, Commander General of all the Forces of the United Provinces, had a defign to make himfelf absolute master of those countries, made use of them for the encouraging of fuch patriots, as durft appear in maintenance of the common liberty. This fervice they undertook the rather, becaufe they found that the Prince had paffionately efpoufed the quarrel of the Contra-Remonstrants, or Calvinist.

From this time forwards the breach fo widened that it could not be clofed again, but by weakening the power of the Prince, or the death of Barnevelt. This last was casily compassed. The Prince being spurred

Digitized by Google

on

on by the continued folicitations of the Contra-Remonitrants, fuddenly put himfelf at the head of his army, with which he marched from town to town, altered the Guards, changed the Officers, and difplaced the Magistrates, where he found any that he thought difaffected to him. And having got Barnevelt, Grotius, and fome other of the heads of the party into his power, he caufed them to be condemned, and Barnevelt to be put to death, contrary to the fundamental Laws of the Country, and the Rules of the Union.

This alteration being thus made, the Calvinifts thought it a high point of wifdom to keep their adverfaries under, and to effect that by a National Council, which they could not hope to compass by their own authority. To this end, the States General being importuned by the Prince of Orange, a National Synod was appointed to be held at Dort in 1618. To which, befides the Commissioners from the Churches of their feveral Provinces, all the Calvinift Churches, (those of France excepted) fent their Delegates. And fome eminent Divines were commiffioned by King James to attend the Synod, for the Realm of Britain. A Synod, fays my author, much like that of Trent in the motives to it, as alfo in the managing and conduct of it. For as neither of them was affembled till the fword was drawn, the terror whereof was able to effect more than all other arguments; fo neither of them was concerned to confute, but condemn their opponents.

The Council of Trent confifted, for the moft part, of *Italian* Bifhops; fome others being added for form's fake, fo that of Dort confifted, for the moft part, of the delegates of the *Belgic* Churches; the Foreign Divines were an inconfiderable number. The differences were as great at Dort, as they were at Trent, and as much care was taken to work upon the difcontented parties, in the one, as in the other.— The *Briti/h* Divines, together with one of thofe who came from Bremen, maintained the universal redemption of mankind by the death of Chrift. But this, by no means, would be grauted by the reft of the Synod, efpecially thofe of North Holland, for fear -

fear of yielding any thing to the Arminians: as Soto, in the Council of Trent, opposed some moderate opinions, touching the certainty of falvation, because they were too much in favour of the Lutheran doctrines.

The general Body of the Synod not belies able to avoid the inconveniences of the Suprabuli may, were generally intent on the Sublaplarian. But on the other fide, the Commiffioners of the Churches of South-Holland thought it not necessary to determine, whether man was couldered as fallen or not fallen. while God named the decrees of Election and Reprobation. But far more politive was Gomarus, one of the four Professions of Leiden, who flood as ftrongly to the abfolute, irrefnective, and irreversible decree. (exclusive of man's fin and our Saviour's fufferings) as he could have done for the Holy Trinity. And not being able to draw the reft into his opinion, nor willing to conform to theirs, he delivered his own judgment in writing apart by itfelf, not joining in fub. fcription with the reft of his brethren, for conformity's fake, as is cuftomary in fuch cafes. But Macovius, one of the Profettor's in Franckar in Weft-Friefland, went beyond them all, not only maintaining against Sibrandus Lubbertus, his fellow collegiate, that Gou wills fin; that he ordains fin, as it is fin; and that by no means he would have all men to be faved ; but openly declaring, that if these points were not maintained, they must forfake their chief Doctors, who had fo great a hand in the Reformation.

Tho' most of the British Divines were brought over to fubfcribe the *Calvinifical* and *tyrannical* decrees of the Synod, yet not all. Mr. John Hales did not : a man never mentioned without the epithet of the ever-memorable, on account of his very extensive learning and knowledge. He went into Holland, Chaplain to Sir Dudley Carlton, Ambaffador from King James I. to the United Provinces, at the time of the Synod of Dort; and became acquainted with the most fecret deliberations of that Synod. He was (fays Bishop Pearfon, who was long and intimately acquainted with him) a man of as great a fharpness, quickness, and fubtility of wit, as ever this, or, perhaps,

Digitized by Google

th

haps, duy nation bred. His industry did firive, if it were possible, to equal the largeness of his capacity, whereby he became as great a master of polite, various, and universal learning, as ever yet conversed with books. He went to the Synod of Dort a rigid Calvinist. But upon hearing Episcopius's Reasons against those doctrines, he from that time bade adieu to John Calvin.

Dr. Goad was another of those Divines deputed by King James to go to the Synod. He was, fays my Author, a perfon every way eminent in his time, having the repute of a great and general Scholar, exact Critic and Historian, a Poet, Orator, Schoolman, and Divine. He went to the Synod in the room of Dr. Hall, who came back indisposed, where he acquitted himfelf with applause in defence of Calvin's doctrines. But the force of Truth, and an impartial confideration of the reasons offered in its defence, at length prevailed with him to atter his judgment; and he then shood forth an advocate for the other fide of the question.

Whether Dr. Womack, fome time Bifhop of St. David's, the author of *The Examination of Tilenus*, was a member of the Synod, or not, I am not certain. Be this as it will, he was in his younger days a rigid Calvinift, and his father is faid to have been one of the *Triers*, or Commiffioners, for examining into the orthodoxy and abilities of fuch as fhould be admitted to the miniftry. Hence, he became acquainted with the nature of their proceedings. Tilenus, under which name the author concealed himfelf, is faid to have been at the Synod of Dort, and to have been privy to all the cabals and management of it, if he was not a member thereof. But profecuting the difpute againft Arminius, he was at length convinced by his reafons, and changed his fide.

But notwithstanding fome few deferted the good old caufe of rigid Calvinifm, it was known to be too ufeful a State-Engine to be given up by the managers of the Synod. Accordingly, by their decree it was eftablished as orthodoxy. And had they ftopped here; there had been no great harm done. But they decreed moreover, that no one should be admitted to the

Digitized by Google

2

miniftry, nor fuffered to preach, nor teach a fchool, that was not in their fenfe orthodox. Nay, to fuch a length did they proceed in fome places, that they would not fuffer a man to be a Parifh clerk, a fexton, or an organift, that was not approved of by the *Triers* for his orthodoxy. But they went further yet. They imprifoned, banifhed, confiscated the goods, and ruined all thofe worthy minifters, whofe conficiences would not fuffer them to fubficribe to the horrible decree. Thus you fee how Calvinifm came to be honoured with the name of orthodoxy, and how it came to be fo prevailing in England !

I shall fay no more of the national mischiefs that have arifen in this land by means of Calvinifm being pronounced orthodoxy; nor how great a hand the Jefuits had in the time of the Civil War, in artfully and fecretly pufning on Predefination and the Geneva cuftoms, under a pretence of reforming the doctrine and difcipline of the Church, when their grand aim was to deftroy both. But I have feen much of the mischief arising from it, with regard to particular perfons. I have heard fome curfe and blafpheme the God of Love, in a manner flocking to think of, on account of his fuppofed horrible decree. I have known other ferious Christians, of a timorous difpofition, walk for years together on the very brink of defpair, always in fear left they fhould not be in the number of the elect, and fo perifh at laft. I have known others that, for many years, were happy in the love of God, and walked as became the gofpel, who have afterwards fallen; and then rocking themfelves in the cradle of *Perseverance*, have vainly fancied they never could fall fo as to perifh, and therefore have given themfelves up to take their full fwing in fin. In fhort, the doctrine of absolute Predefination and Election, as the Pharifees with their Key of Knowledge, hinders many from entering into the Kingdom of Heaven, that were entering in, (as also many that were entered in, it turns out again.) For who would firive to enter in at the firait gate, if they were verily perfuaded that by virtue of an abfolute and eternal decree, fuch and fuch perfons flould never be able to enter in; and by virtue of fuch a decree, fuch and fuch

lucu

fuch other perfons flould be thruft in head and floulders?

The mifchievous confequences of fuch a doctrine the Bishop of London was well aware of: For at the Hampton-Court Conference, when Dr. Reynolds and others of his party infifted much upon having the Lambeth Articles added to the XXXIX Articles of our Church, the good Bishop, (tho' a Calvinist, but a moderate one) obferved to King James I. "that " very many in those days neglected holiness of life, " prefuming too much upon perfifting in grace; lay-" ing all their religion upon Predefination, faying, " If I hall be faved, I hall be faved;" which he termed a desperate doctrine, and shewed it to be contrary to good divinity and the true doctrine of predeftination. By fuch arguments the King was perfuaded. and the Lambeth Articles were wifely and juftly rejected.

Before I enter upon the confideration of these Arguments and Texts of Scripture, which are prefield into the service of the doctrine of Predefination and Election, I would only defire every one that reads the Scriptures to diveft himfelf of all prejudice, and in his reading take with him the following Rules and Preliminaries, which are absolutely needful to be observed in order to the right interpretation of Scripture. Some of them I have occasionally mentioned elsewhere; but I here lay them down all together :

1. That we muft never firive to bring the Scriptures to our fyftem; but take our fyftem from the Scriptures rightly underflood.

2. That no interpretation of Scripture can be right, which oppofes the Holinefs, Juftice, Wifdom, Power, or Mercy of God, upon the terms proposed in the Gospel.

3. That we must not drag in the Sovereignty of God to folve difficulties, fo as to confront his other attributes; for this favours more of *anility* and *im*picty, than of *found Reafon* and *Religion*.

4. That one text of Scripture muft never be interpreted fo as to contradict another; nor any one fo as to oppose certain truth, or contradict reason, tho'

the

### INTRODUCTION.

the matter of fome texts may exceed the comprehenfion of reafon.

5. That in the Hebrew Language the figns doth, did, have, had, full, will, may, can, might, would, fhould, could, ought, muft, let, are all included in one notation of a verb; many of them also in the Greek; and in many places of our Translation of the Bible, are to be taken one for another: the context, or analogy of faith, fo requiring.

6. That Hebrew verbs in the Hiphil form, are to be underflood, either in a declarative, caufutive, or permiffive fonfe, as the matter in hand, and the analogy of faith require : which form the Greek Writers have expressed by verbs in is and ow; and fometimes by derivative verbs pure; and where fuch are wanting by arift and perfect tenfes.

7. That **Hebrew** verbs in the Pihel form (which, according to fome, is no other than the Hiphil contracted, or Kal for Hiphil) are often used for Hiphil; and fometimes also frequentatively.

8. That Hebrew verbs in the Hithpakel form imply reciprocation or felf-sgency, and oftentimes perfeverance in action : which form in the Greek and English Scriptures, is often expressed by verbs paffive.

9. That *femple* or *primitive* verbs are fometimes afed for derivatives.

10. That the imperative mood, which has the appearance of a commund, exhortation, or prayer, is frequently to be underflood, as foretelling, permitting, or fupposing a thing; and is used for the future tense.

11. That the prefent tenfe often implies continuation of ablion ; the matter to requiring.

12. That the perfect tends is often used for the imperfect or paulo-post-future; fo that a thing is faid to be done, which is only now in doing, or foon after to be done:

13. That the third perfon fingular of active verbins of the performance of the performanc

14. That fometimes a thing is positively declared to be done, when the matter ought to have been proposed interrogatively.

4. 15. That the Writers of the New Telament free quently use the Septuagint words in their fense, and

10006

#### s.v,iii

accommodate Greek words to the full notion of the *Hebrew* or *Chaldee* to which they answer; which is often different from the *Attic*.

16. That these particles and phrases, and, but, if, fo, also, therefore, then, when, nor, neither, now, even, or, with, together with, but yet, because, that, to the end that, as, although, all being fignified by the Hebrew 1, and for that reason most, if not all of them, by the Grack zzi, are oftentimes put the one for the other.

17. That the *Hebrew* and *Greek* prepofitions, being very vague and unfixt in their meaning, have oscafioned a wrong confiruction to be put upon many paffages of Scripture.

18. That there are fome interpolations (printed in Italic characters) in our English. Bibles, which are ujelefs, fome abjurd, and fome contrary to the analogy of faith; and while fome ellipses are hadly fupplied, others, which ought to be, are not fupplied at all.

19. That many promifes and threatnings in Scripture are *abfolute* in *form*, which neverthelefs are *conditional* as to *matter* and *meaning*: the condition is *implied*, tho' not *expreffed*.

20. That the facred Penmen in their Writings frequently allude to cuftoms in ufe in the Eastern countries, the knowledge of which cuftoms is needful for the right understanding of Scripture,

21. That in expounding the Scriptures we must always confider, whether it be God or man that fpeaks; if man, whether good or bad. Whether infpired or not. If God, his prophets, or apofiles fpeak, what, to whom, upon what occafion, to what end they fpeak?

I think I may venture to fay, there is no unprejudiced man of understanding but must allow the neceffity of obferving thefe grammatical rules, preliminaries, and cautions, in order rightly to expound the Scriptures. If any man, therefore, be incapable of understanding them, or thro' perverseness will not regard them, however he may be a good Exhorter of others, with respect to the plain and effential points of Christian faith and practice, he will be but a bad Expositor of the difficult and controverted passages of Scripture.

Scripture. Not, however, that I imagine the obfervation of these rules and positions, or any other that man has formed, or can form, will make any one an infallible Expositor of the Scriptures. Infallibility is only expected in a Pope, and those that are Synodically orthodox. And as I am neither of those, posfibly I may have miftaken the fenfe of fome texts that I have expounded, altho' in doing it, I have had an eye to the rules above. Herein I fubmit myfelf to the judgment of the candid, unbiaffed, and underftanding reader. And in the judgment of all fuch, I have no doubt but I shall stand clear of having departed from the Analogy of Faith, whatever mif-takes befide I may have made. He that does this does well, however others may do better. "And if I have done well, it is that which I defired : but if flonderly and meanly, it is that which I could attain unto," 2 Mac. 17. 38.

II MAGE

THE



## THE

## DOCTRINE

#### O P

## GENERAL REDEMPTION

## CONSIDERED; Gr.

THE Arguments brought against the doctrine of General Redemption are such as arise from the perversion or mission of certain passages of Scripture, or from the *fallacies* and *perverse disputings* of men of corrupt minds or weak heads.

With regard to the Scriptures, certain it is, that not a fingle text can be produced, which affirms that Chrift died for the elect only, for believers only, or the like: or denics that he died for all men without exception. The particular places, which are commonly managed with great confidence in the fpeakers, and received with most applause by the hearers, against the doctrine of General Redemption, are these :--

Matt. xx. 28, "The Son of Man came—to give his life a ranfom for MANY." The fame manner of expression we meet with, Ifa. liii. 11, 12;—Matt. xxvi. 28:—Rom. v. 15, 19;—Heb. ix. 28. From which fcriptures this argument is raifed :

"He that gave his life a ranfom for many, bare the fin of many; fined his blood for many, &c. did not give his life a ranfom for all; did not bear the fin of " of all; did not fhed his blood for all. But Chrift " gave his life a ranfom for many, bare the fin of " many, flied his blood for many: Therefore, he did " not give his life a ranfom for all; did not bear the " fin of all; did not fhed his blood for all."

I answer: This argument is as strong against a general refurrection, as against general redemption. It is written, Dan. xii. 2, "Many of them, that fleep in the duft of the duft of the earth fhaft awake." But certain it is from the express words of our Saviour himfelf, John v. 28, 29, that "all that are in the graves thall hear his Voice, and thall come forth." Hence, it is evident that the many fpoken of by the Angel in Daniel, and the all fpoken of by Chrift, mean the fame number ; which is all the dead that ever were buried. For "there shall be a refurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust," Acts xxiv. 15. As, therefore, the many, that shall rife again with their own bodies, mean all men; fo do the many, for whom Chrift gave his life a ranfom, whofe fins he bore, and for whom he fied his blood, mean all men. This truth is clearly evinced by St. Paul, who having mentioned the death of many, and the gift that abounded to many, Rom. v. 15, flews expreisly, ver, 18, that by that many he meant all.

If it be objected, that by all, the Apofile only means all believers, or all the elect; this is to affirm, that none are dead, i. e. in fin, but only the elect. for certain it is, that the all men, upon whom the free Gift came unto justification of life, ver. 18, are the many dead, ver. 15. To fay, therefore, that the free Gift came only upon the elect, is to fay, that the elect only are by nature dead in fin. But we thus judge, fays the fame Apofile, 2 Cor. v. 14, that if one died for all, then were all dead. Hence it is evident, that all are redeemed, or all are not fallen. But certain it is, that all are fallen. No Calvinift denies this. And equally certain it is, that all men are redeemed. For the number of those that were dead or fallen, and of those for whom Christ died, or whom he redeemed, is expressed by one and the fame word, ull.

Joogle

22

### GENERAL REDEMPTION.

Those that reftrain the meaning of the word, many, in the texts above-mentioned, and limit it to only a part, and that too abundantly the imalleft part of mankind, were either really or wilfully ignorant, that the Hebrew word rer as well as the Greek wokhon, translated many, fignifies, the multitudes; and frequently means all the multitudes of the fons of Adam. Pafer in his Lexicon, under the word Iblog, renders it omnes, ALL, Rom. v. 15; and in this fenfe it has been underflood by many approved Writers, both ancient and modern, in the Christian Church ; agreeable to the declaration of St. Paul, 1 Tim. H. 6,-"who gave himfelf a ranfom for ALL," and HeB. ii. 9, "That he, by the grace of God, thould tafte death for EVERY MAN;" and to many other texts of the fame import. So that their argument, leaving with all its weight upon the word many, falls to the ground.

John x. 11, "The good Shepherd giveth his life for the fheep:" ver. 15, "I lay down my life for the fheep." Acts xx. 28, "Chrift purchafed the Church with his own blood." Ephefians v. 25— "Chrift loved the Church, and gave himfelf for it." From thefe and fuch like premifes this inference is drawn: "Chrift gave his life for his fheep, is e. his "elect only. He gave himfelf for his Church, and " purchafed his Church only."

I answer, If Chrift laid down his life for his theep, purchased his Church, i. e. the Elect, and those only: in all that he did and fuffered for their redemption, he only performed a folemn nothing 4 or did and fuffered what he had no occasion to do. For if these were chofen from all cternity to be heirs of eternal glory, and for it was impollible for any thing to deprive them oflit, the elect were fure of heaven whether Chrift had died or not. If it is faid, the electivere elected in Chrift, and never confidered out of him, and unfprinkled with his blood, I reply, All Calvinifts are not of this mind. Gomarus, Marcovius, and Whitaker, are not the only writers by many that maintain an abfolute, irrespective, and irreversible decree, exclusive ofiman's fin and our Surjour's fufferings. But to proceed : You fay, Christ gave his life for his freep, purchafed

purchased the Church and gave himself for it, i. e. for the elect: Therefore, for them only. I here afk, What hath the conclusion to do with the premifes? If it had been afferted here or elfewhere, that Chrift laid down his life for his theep, and gave himfelf for his Church, i. e. the elect, and for them only, exclufive of all mankind befide, the argument had been good. But no fuch thing is afferted here, nor any where elfe in the Bible; therefore, it is nothing worth. On the contrary, St. John expressly declares, 1 John ii. 2, Chrift "is the Propitiation for our fins," who believe in him, "and not for ours only, but also for the fins of the wHOLE WORLD," whether believers or not. So far was St. John from afferting, with the Synod of Dort, that Chrift laid down his life, &c. for the elect only: i. e. was the Propitiation for their fins only, that he expressly declares he was not the Propitiation for their fins only. So he elfewhere files Chrift. "the Lamb of God, that taketh away the fin of the world," John i. 29. So fays Chrift, John iii. 16, 17, " For God fo loved the WORLD, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whofoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlast, ing life. For God fent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the wORLD through him might be faved," i. e. if they were not wanting to " themfelves. Accordingly, he upbraids the Jews. " John v. 40, "Ye will not come unto me, that ye might have life." In which words he clearly flews, that he purchased life, or laid down his life for those, that would not come unto him and have life, as well as for his fheep or the elect.

If it be objected, that by the world, in the texts above cited, is meant only the world of believers, or the elect: I answer, This is such a shameles, pitiful objection, that I am surprised to find any man of fense can propose it. It is talking of such a world as never yet existed fince the days of Adam, unless in the days of Noah, when the world was confined in the ark, and reduced to eight perfons. Nor even then, if we may take the word of most Calvinists; for they generally fet down poor Ham in their black list of reprobates. It is talking of such a world as is no whera

where to be found in the Scripture, and is only created in their own vain imaginations.

Matt. i. 21, "He fhall fave his people from their fins." This text, likewife, is wont to be feconded with fome others, as agreeing with it: as Acts x. 43; Rom. iii. 25, 26.—x. 4; Heb. x. 14. From thefe and fuch like paffages, this inference is drawn: "There-"fore Chrift came to fave his people only, believer? " only, fanctified ones only, from their fins."

To this I answer again, If they were his people, believers, and fanctified ones, in the fense the argumentators intend, before Christ came to fave them, there was no need of his coming to fave them. If they were not his people, believers, and fanctified ones, before Christ came to fave them, then he came to fave those that were not his people, were not believers, were not fanctified ones, till he had made them fuch. So that according as it is faid, 1 Pet. ii. 10, They who in time past were not the people, afterwards became the people of God, and they who had not obtained mercy, afterwards obtained mercy.

But though it be granted, which must be granted, with respect to those that have an opportunity of hearing the gofpel, that Jefus faves none from their fins. but those that embrace the gospel and cleave unto him by faith; and brings none to cternal glory, but those that obey him; this is no proof at all, that he did not come to fave all others from their fins, and to purchase eternal falvation for those also that will not believe in, nor obey him. That he came to procure these bleffings even for fuch, is undeniably clear from the Scriptures already mentioned, as well as from thefe words of Paul to the contradicting and blafpheming Jews, Acts xiii. 46, "It was necessary that the Word of God should first have been spoken unto you 2 but feeing ye put it from you, and judge yourfelves unworthy of everlafting life, we turn to the Gentiles." Certainly, what they put from them, was offered to them : and what was offered to them, was procured for them, otherwife it would not have been offered to them; much lefs would it have been necessary. that it fhould be offered; nor would the blame have fallon upon them, that they judged them felves unworthy

25

worthy of everlafting life; but upon God who defigned they never fhould accept it. The Jews, therefore, at Antioch had their gracious day, tho' they would not acknowledge it, as well as thofe at Jerufalem. And Chrift came to fave both the one and the other from their fins, and to obtain eternal falvation for them, tho' they would not accept of the offered mercy, as well as for the Gentiles that did believe in him. For "he is the Saviour of ALL MEN, effecially of thofe that believe," 1 Tim. iv. 10.

John xv. 13, "Greater love than this hath no man, that a man lay down his life for his friend." This is Atrengthened with thefe words, 1 John iii. 16, "Hereby perceive we the love of God, becaufe he laid down his life for us." This pair of Scriptures afford unto fome the joy of this confequence: "Therefore, "Chrift did not lay down his life for reprobates, or for those that are damned in hell, becaufe then he "thould have loved them with the greateft love that "could be."

I anfwer, Chrift did lay down his life for those that. are reprobates, adoxyuos, and are now living; yea, and for those reprobates that are in hell and are past all hopes of a better condition. If he died for fome reprobates, he died for all. If for the reprobates of one age, for reprobates of every age: unlefs you will make him a refpecter of perfons, which the Scripsurce repeatedly declare he is not. But that he died for fome reprobates of one age, we have abundant proof from the Oracles of Truth. We read, Rom. v. 6, "Chrift died for the ungodly." Ver. 8, "While we were yet finners, Chrift died for us." Vcr. 10, "When we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son." The believing. Ephefians were once "without Chrift, aliens from the commonwealth of Ifracl, ftrangers from the covenants of promife, having no hope, and without God. [Aleos, Atheists,] in the world," Eph. ii. 12. Concerning the Colofians, St. Paul faith, "You that avere fome time alienated, and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled," Coloff. i. 24. Now, if those that are finners, ungodly, without hope, without Christ, alienated from. God,

God, enemies to him, atheifts, are not reprobates, while they are in this ftate; I know not where you will find your reprobates, feeing the devil himfelf fundly hears greater marks of reprobation. Yet for. fuch reproduces a thefe Chrift laid down his life. He died, the juft for the mut, indefinitely, without limitation or refriction. Either, therefore, it must be affirmed, which none will affirm, that none but the elect were unjuft, atheifts and enemies to God; or it must be granted, that Chrift laid down his life for reprobates. Nay, the latter must be granted, whether the former be affirmed or no; feeing, as I juft now proved, the elect themfelves were once unjuft, atheifts and enemies to God, i. e. in a reprobate ftate.

But though it be afferted, that God's love of bene. volence was the fame to all, in that he gave his Son to die for all, and that Christ's love in this respect was the fame to all, in that "he gave himfelf a ranfom for all;" yet does it not follow, that God or Chrift loved reprobates, or those that are damned in hell, with the "greatest love that could be." I fuppofe it is univerfally allowed, that a love of complacence is a degree of love beyond a love of benevolence. Now, God loves reprobates only with the latter kind of love, and herein the kindness and Philanthropy. love of God our Saviour toward mankind appeared. Tit. iii. 4. But he loves the elect ; those that do not reject and trample on his love, but believe in and obey him, with the former kind of love. "The Lord taketh PLEASURE in them that fear him, in those that hope in his Mercy," Pfal. cxlvii. 11. And "fuch as are upright in their way are his DELIGHT," Prov. xi. 20. And after all, those that produce the above-mentioned texts, (John xv. 13, and 1 John iii. 16,) to prove the peculiar love of God to the elect, or that he loved the elect only, fo as to give Chrift to die for them, are quite belide the mark. For the defign of Chrift and his Apolle in those texts, is not to shew how God loved one sinner more than another; but to flew that the love of God to finners in general exceeds all human love. For whereas the utmost stretch of human love reaches no farther than this, "that a man lay down his life for B 2 his

and the second s

his friend;" the love of God goes beyond it. For "herein God commendeth his love toward us, in that while we were," not his friends, but "yet finners," rebels, enemies against him, "Chrift died for us," Rom. v. 8.

John xvii. 9, "I pray for them: I pray not for the world." Upon this bais this *Enthymeme* is raifed: "Christ refused to pray for the world, i. e. the wicked " of the world; therefore, certainly he refused to " die for the world."

Allowing that Chrift does not pray for the world here, but for his Apofiles only, yet he enlarges his praver, ver. 20, "Neither pray I for these alone, but for them alfo, which shall believe on me through their word." These were as yet unbelievers, and in all probability, yea, most certainly, far the greatest part of them, the wicked of the world, in the firicteft fenfe : yet Chrift prayed for them. So ver. 21, "That the world may believe that thou haft fent me." Again, Luke xxiii. 34. He prays for his murderers, who were the wicked of the world; or elfe Peter brings a falfe crimination against them, when he tells them with regard to Chrift, "Him ye have taken, and with wicked hands have crucified and flain," Acts ii. 23. Since then Chrift did not refuse to pray for the wicked of the world, we have no room to fuppofe, that he refused to die for the wicked of the world; yeas verily, if he died not for fuch, he died for none. For fuch were all mankind. But as he "came not to call the righteous but finners to repentance." Matt. ix. 13; "To feek and to fave that which was loft." Matt. xviii. 11, i. e. the wicked of the world ; fo he died for finners, for the wicked of the world. The truth is, Chrift did not pray for the world, as he prayed for his disciples, in the critical circumftances they were in. His charity there, ver. 9, begins with his family, his apoftles. It is extended, ver. 20, to his next followers, and at ver. 21 and 23, it grafps all the world. "His not praying for the world," ver. 9, no more proves that our Lord did not pray for them both before and afterward, than his praying for the apofiles alone, (ver. 6-19,) proves that he did not pray for them also which should believe thro' their word,

Digitized by Google

word, ver. 20. In fhort, "the fum of Chrift's whole "prayer is this. 1. Receive me into thy own and "my glory. 2. Let my apofiles fhare therein. 3. "And all other believers. 4. And let all the world "believe," if they will. So then Chrift prayed for all the world, and confequently died for all, even the wicked of the world.

Rom. viii. 32, " He that fpared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how fhall he not with him alfo freely give us all things?" From hence the doctrine of particular redemption is countenanced with this argument: "Unto all those, for whom "God fpared not, but delivered up his Son, he will " freely give all things. But there are many thou-" fands in the world, unto whom God will not give " all things. Therefore, for none of these did God " deliver up his Son."

I answer: No fuch argument as this can be fairly \$ drawn from the Apofile's words. All that can be inferred from the Apoftle's interrogative is this : That, feeing God hath given his Sou for us all, i. e. for all mankind; he will with him, if we receive him, freely give us all things. I prefume, it will be objected here, . that by us all, the Apoftle docs not mean himfelf and all the reft of mankind; but only himfelf and the elect among mankind. But we have no more proof of this, than we have that, when the Prophet fays, " All we like theop have gone aftray, --- and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all," Ifa. lili, 6, he means, that only himfelf and the elect had gone aftray; but certain it is, that the Prophet means that the Lord laid upon Chrift the iniquities of all that went aftray; and he can be underftood in no other . fenfe, without doing the utmost violence to his words. But it was not the Prophet and the elect only that had gone aftray, but he and all mankind. God, then, it is evident, laid upon Chrift the iniquities, i. e. the punifhment due to the iniquities of all mankind; gave up his Son for all mankind. But obferve, it is one thing that Chrift be given for us; another, that he be received by us. Now, they it be granted that there are many thousands in the world, unto whom God will anot give all things, it does not therefore follow, that

B 3

for

29

for none of these God did deliver up his Son. The reason why God does not give these as well as others, all things, is not because he did not deliver up his Son for them, as well as for others; but because they will not receive the Son, that was so delivered for them. Christ himself clears God of the blame, and charges it upon obtinate finners themselves, "Ye will not come to me," fays he, which is just the fame as if he had faid, ye will not believe in mc, will not receive mc, "that ye might have life." This text, therefore, no more countenances the doctrine of particular redemption, than it does that of the transmigration of fouls.

#### Section Second

Befides the recited pleas against the doctrine of General Redemption, drawn immediately from the Scriptures, there are many others drawn more remotely from them. The most confiderable are these following.

### REASON I.

"If Chrift by his death merited for us, i. e. thofe, "for whom he died, the reconciliation of our perfors with God, and grace actually to be communicated unto us, (which, if he had not done, he would not have benefited those that are his to such a degree as Adam injured those that are his) then did he not die for all men without exception. But the antecedent is true; therefore the confequent also."

I anfwer: I grant the antecedent is true; yea, and that Chrift by his death merited, not only for those that are in the most peculiar fense his, but also for all others that are not in fuch a fense his, the reconciliation of their perfons with God, and grace assually to be communicated unto them. So that Chrift benefited all wankind to as great a degree, yea, and a greater, than Adam injured them. This is clear from the Apostle's words, 2 Cor. v. 19, "God was in Chrift reconciling the world unto himsfelf." Rom. v. 15. "But not as the offence, fo also is the Free Gift," tor the gift exceeds it. "For if thro' the offence of one, many," i. e. the multitudes of mankind, "the dead; dead; much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one Man, Jefus Chrift, hatte ABOUNDED unto those many." To merit reconciliation and grace for finners, is one thing. For finners to accept of what was merited for them, is another. Allowing, therefore, "that there are very many who, "on their parts, are not truly reconciled with God, "nor have grace actually communicated unto them;" this is no proof that it was not merited for them ; nor that Chrift did not die for all men without exceptioa.

### REASON II.

"If falvation, which is the bleffing promifed in the covenant, be not promifed, but only on coudition of believing, and all men do not, will not believe; then certain it is, that Chrift by his death, obtained not falvation for all men, but for believers only."

I answer: Suppose a liberal person purchase bread for all the poor of a parifh, upon condition they will come to the Church to receive it, and there are fome proud, obfinate perfons, that will not accept of their portion; will any fay, that no bread was purchased for them as well as for those that did accept of it? Again, if the prime minister of a kingdom obtain of his fovereign certain places for certain perfons, and offer them to them ; if fome, yea, far the greatest part, will not accept of those places, will any man affirm, that fuch places were not obtained for the refufers, as well as for the accepters? furely no. So that nothing: can be fo abfurd as to argue, that becaufe falvation is promifed only upon condition of believing, and all men do not, will not believe ; therefore, Chrift by hisdeath obtained not falvation for all men, but for believers only. Calvin himfelf, who elfewhere frequently fumbles upon the truth, on Rom. v. 18, teaches, that Chrift " fuffered for the fins of the whole world. " and is, thro' the kindness of God, indifferently " offered unto all men, yet all men do not receive " him."

### REASON III.

" If the death of Christ procured reflitution unto B 4 " life

" life for all men, then were all men reftored here-" unto ; either when Chrift from eternity was defti-" nated unto death, which must needs be falfe; be-" caufe then no man would have been born a child " of wrath, nor would original fin have hurt any " man; inafmuch as this, according to fuch an opinion, would have been pardoned from eternity: nor would infants or others fland in need of the " laver of regeneration, which is contrary to the af-" fertion of Christ, John iii. 5:-Or, clie they were " reftored in the perfon of their first parents, when " the promife concerning the Seed of the Woman was " made : which alfo is falfe ; becaufe our first parents " themfelves were not reftored to an effate of grace, " but by faith in Chrift : therefore, their posterity " are not, and fo not all, whether believers or unbe-" lievers. Or elfe they were reftored, when Chrift " himfelf fuffered death upon the crofs : but this alfo " is falle. For in that cafe, none would have been " reftored before that time, which no man holdeth. " Nor are all men reftored fince that time; for, with-" out doubt, the wrath of God burned at the fame " inftant of time and afterwards, against some of the " accufers, condemners, crucifiers, and mockers of " Chrift."

In answer to this tedious argument of the Synod, I fay, they flumble at the very threshold. For it is one thing, that a place or preferment be procured for a perfon; another that he accept of it, or be put in actual poffeffion of it. So refitution unto life might be procured for all men, by the death of Chrift, tho' not all men, nor even any man should be actually reftored unto life. So a man may have been difpoffelled of an eftate, and fome friend without his knowledge may procure for him a reflitution to it : and yet this man is not actually reftored, till he is again put into poffession. Yca, notwithstanding fuch restitution procured, this man may refufe to accept of his effate again, and fo never be actually reftored to that, where. unto virtual reflitution was procured for him. This might fuffice for an anfwer to those, that hold that. fome only are actually reftored unto life. But as I maintain that all men are to reftored, I shall proceed to remove

move the difficulties that are thrown in the way of this · position.

But first, let it be observed, that by restitution unto life, I mean unto the first degree of it : whereas the opponents mean thereby, unto a life of grace here and glory hereafter; taking it for granted, that where there is the leaf degree of the one here, the other will furely follow hereafter; which I deny, as being contrary to many express declarations of fcripture. The ftrongeft, and perhaps the only feemingly clear proof, which they can bring for their opinion is, John x. 28,-"They fhall never perifh, neither fhall any pluck them out of my hand." Not to enquire here, of whom, and in what fenfe, our Saviour spake these words, he himfelf fays cooncerning the fallen Church of Laodicea, Rev. iii. 16, "So then becaufe thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot," (which is the cafe of thoufands, who were once fervent in fpirit ferving the Lord,) "I will fpue thee out of my mouth." Which, I prefume, is as great a punifhment as if they were plucked out of his hand. But let Calvin, the great ftandard-bearer of the doctrine of absolute, sinal perseverance, be heard in the cause. Befides many things of like import elfewhere, he fays. on 2 Pet. ii. 2, "Scarce every teuth man of those, " who have given up their names unto Chrift, retain . " the purity of faith," (whereby he must needs mean, . true faith, and not a profession only) " unto the end. " All, in a manner, degenerate unto corruptions, and " being deluded by teachers of licentiousness, grow " profane." Let this fuffice for the prefent to fhew, that reflitution unto life may actually be received, and yet that life be loft again.

Now, to remove the difficulties laid in the way of my affertion, I observe, (with a reference to the last. with which I begin.)

1. All men were not fo reftored when Chrift fuf. fered, as if his death were of no avail till that time. Yet 2. All men were reftored when Chrift fuffered in this respect, that then that facrifice was actually offered, which before the foundation of the world, was decreed to be a full, perfect, and fufficient facrifice. oblation, and fatisfaction for the fins of the whole world.

B 5

world. Then it was that he actually gave his flefh for the life of the world, John vi. 51. So that fome were reftored before the death of Chrift ; others fince. Yet not all, they fay, "For the wrath of God burned at " the mue time, and afterwards, against some of the " acculers, &c. of Chrift." I answer, I. This might be, and yet these very men might once have been rcflored to a measure of life, tho' they asterwards became " dead in trefpaffes and fins, and alienated from the life of God." 2. This affertion is a little inconfiftent with their argument drawn, as mentioned above, from John xvii. 9. There they tell us, "Chrift refufed to pray for the world." But it is certain he prayed for his accufers, &c. It is a mere groundlefs thift to fay, he prayed for fome of them, the elect among them only; his prayer was at large, "Father, forgive them;" not refirained to any individuals among them. Either, therefore, the wrath of God burned against all of them at the time, or it burned against none of them. But it burned against none of them, if it burned against none for whom Christ prayed, inafmuch as thefe, according to the Calvinits' notion, were not of the world, but elect, and that from all eternity. So that his wrath never burned against them, but on the contrary he always loved them.

2. "Or they observe,) they were reftored in the "perfon of their first parent, when the promise con-"cerning the Seed of the Woman was made. But "this is also falle."

I grant they were not reftored in the perfon of Adam, and add alfo, neither were they reftored in the perfon of Chrift, when the promife was made; tho' then it was that the gospel of reftitution was proimulged. But all men are then only actually reftored to life when they have an existence in the world; tho' reftitution was procured for them before the foundation of the world, 2 Tim. i. 9; Tit. i. 2; Rev. xiii. 8; thro' Chrift, who is the Light of life, John viii. 12; the true Light, which lighteth every man coming, or as he cometh into the world, John i. 9. So that all men once have life, whether they are afterwards believers or unbelievers; whether they perift or not. They

They do not die becaufe they never had life, but becaufe they do not ufe thofe means that are afforded them to preferve the life they have, or to recover it, when loft.

" Our first Parents, they add, were not reftored to " an effate of grace, but by faith in Chrift ; therefore, " their posterity are not." I answer, it is true, our first parents were not reftored to a blifsful enjoyment of a flate of grace, after their own actual and wilful transgrefion, and after they had heard the means of their recovery propounded to them thro' Chrift, but by faith ; no more are any of their posterity under fuch circumftances fo reftored, but by faith. Yet it is not true that refitution unto life was not procured' for Adam, and that he was not in fome fense in a flate of grace or favour with God, before ever he heard the promife of Chrift, confequently before he believed It was thro' the grace, favour, and love of in him. God toward Adam and his pofterity, that he appointed his Son to die for the latter before they were created : that he spared him after he had finned, and made him the promife of redemption thro' Chrift, in whom he was' to believe, in order to receive the full benefit of that redemption. But to fay, that neither his pofterity, if they mean thereby none of his pofierity are reftored to a flate of grace, but by faith in Chrift, is with lefs than papifical charity, to condemn at a " firoke, not only all that never heard of the Name of Chrift among the heathens, but also the children of all christians that die in their infancy : which is contrary to our Lord's own word, who favs concerning chil-" Of fuch is the kingdom of God," Mark x. dren, And that of the Apofile, Rom. ii. 14-16 14. "For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, thefe having not the law, are a law unto themfelves: Who they the work of the law written in their hearts." (written there not by the devil, I prefume, but God) "their confcience alfo bearing witnefs, and their thoughts the mean-while accufing or elfe excuting one another."

8. "Or elfe they were reftored, (fay they) when "Chrift, from eternity, was definated to death, which "muft needs be falle." I aniwer

B 6

I answer, 'They were reflored from eternity, when Chrift was appointed unto death, if by refloration no more be meant, than *providing fufficient means*, and unalterably *fixing the plan* of refloration. But to talk of refloration from eternity, in any other fense, is downright nonlense. *Actually*, as I faid before, no man is reflored, till he has a being.

But whether they are reflored from eternity, or not till they have a being in the world, this objection arifes, "Then no man would be born a child of "wrath, nor would original fin hurt any man, &c. "nor would infants, or others, fland in need of the "laver of regeneration." This objection has three parts, which I fhall reply to in order.

To the first, " Then no man would be born a child of wrath." I reply, I know no foundation, either in Reafon or Scripture, for afferting that any man is born a child of wrath, though that expression has frequently flipt from the tongues and pens of good men. But even thereby I know fome of them mean no more, than that we are by nature children of wrath, which I grant. Not that every child that is born into the world is in a flate of damnation, for I believe no one is born in fuch a flate: but only that " in every one that is naturally engendered of the offspring of Adam, there is that fault and corruption of nature," which, as the ninth Article of our Church rightly expresses it, DESERVES God's wrath and damnation: Yet, at the fame time, they are all redeemed from the guilt of this corruption by the precious blood of Chrift; fo that the damnation it deferves shall not be executed upon any of them, unlefs they afterwards commit known, wilful fins, and live and die under the guilt thereof. For the Lamb of God taketh away THE SIN of the world, John i. 29.

To the fecond, "Nor would original fin hurt any man, inafmuch as, according to fuch an opinion, this would have been pardoned from eternity," or as foon as any man had a being. I reply, Let it be pardoned when it will, this fin *alone* hurts no man, in point of *condemnation*. "For as by the offence of one, judgment came upon all men to condemnation: even fo, by the righteoufnefs of one, the free gift came upon

**LL** 

1000

ALL MEN unto juftification of life," Rom. v. 18. Notwithftanding, however, in point of malignity, it hurts every one that becomes fubject to it, fo as to bring them again under guilt and condemnation. Yea, even good men are hurt by it, in this refpect, that it is pain and grief to them to feel the motions thereof, though they do not yield to them.

To the third, " Nor would infants, or others, ftand " in need of the laver of regeneration, which is con-" trary to the affertion of Chrift," John iii. 5. I reply, If by the laver of regeneration be meant, the outward baptifm of water, it is no more abfolutely neceffury to falvation, than the outward partaking of the Lord's Supper. But only, as our Church Catechifm fays, generally neceffary thereto. I know of none that hold the abfolute necessity of water baptifm, any more than of receiving the Eucharift, except the Papifts. And whoever concur with their opinion, in this point, condemn to hell at once, all Quakers in general, that were born in that community, all the children of Bap. tifts, and of men of every other perfuation, as well Chriftians as Heathens, that die unbaptized. And can any thing be more flocking than fuch a doctrine as this; or any doctrine more unworthy of the God of Love? I know fome fay, that elect children are exempt from fuch neceffity, where there is not an opportunity of bringing them to baptifm. And with as much authority I fay, that all children under the like circumfance, are equally exempt from fuch neceffity. But if by the laver of regeneration be meant, the virtue of the fprinkling of the blood of Jefus; I fay, this, by the immediate act of the Spirit of God, paffes upon the foul of every one that is born into the world, freeing it from guilt and condemnation, on account of Nor does this opinion at all fuperfede original fin. the necessity of the outward ordinance of baptism, inftituted by Chrift in his Church, any more than Abraham's being already in the faith fuperfeded the neceffity of his being circumcifed, according to the command of God. But as "Abraham received the fign of circumcifion, a feal of the righteoufness of the faith, which he had being yet uncircumcifed," Rom. iv. 11, fo children receive baptifm, a feal of the

the rightcoufness, or grace which they receive from God, being vet unbaptized. If it be asked, How can children receive righteoufnefs or grace from God. feeing they have not faith, which is the hand, whereby his grace is apprehended? Might it not be afked, with as much reason. How can infants receive food for the nourifhment of their bodies, feeing, though they have hands, they have no skill nor power to feed themfelves? Their mothers, or nurfes, find a way to make them receive food for their bodily fupport; and I am inclined to think, God can as eafily nourifh an infant's foul with grace, as his mother can his body with milk. I suppose John the Baptist had no more the hand of faith than other infants, yet he was filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. And I am of opinion, that the Lord's hand is not shortened, nor his wildom leffened, and therefore he gives unto every one fuch a measure of his Spirit, as is fufficient to fubdue their corruptions, and bring them to heaven. if they would but obey the motions thereof.

It will no doubt be demanded here. How is it then that no children obey the motions of this Holy Spirit? I answer, It is not yet proved, that no children obey his motions. If it were, all children dying before they have actual faith, must inevitably go to hell. But this is certain, most children, as they increase in stature, and come to be converfant with things about them, do not obey his motions, but their own corruptions .---And this, in a great degree, is owing to their parents, and those that have charge of them; who confiantly train them up, not in the way they Mould go, but in pride, vanity, felf-will, and love of the world, and many other evil tempers. This, therefore, is no proof at all, that the Spirit of God did not vifit them, and that children have no grace before they are bantized. On the contrary, I fear most children have more grace when they are baptized than they have fome years after. At least, that they have grace is clearly the opinion of our Church, which declarcs in her 27th Article, "That baptifm is a fign of regeneration, ornew birth, whereby-the promifes of forgiveness of fins, and of our adoption to be the fons of God by the "Holy Ghoft are visibly figned and fealed; faith is confirmed,

confirmed, and grace encreafed by virtue of prayer unto God." And forafmuch as it immediately follows, "The baptifm of young children is in any wife to be retained in the Church, as most agreeable with the institution of Christ;" it is certain our pious Reformers were of opinion, that even infants had fome kind or degree of faith and grace, which was not given in baptifm, but then confirmed and encreusfed.

To all this, no doubt, will be objected those words in our Church Catechifm,-" Baptifm, wherein I was made a member of Chrift, a child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven." So that, if those privileges are conferred in baptifm, they were not enjoyed before. I anfwer, By being made a member of Chrift, it is certain no more is here meant, than the being admitted into the fellowship of the visible Church, which is filled, the body of Chrift. So the-27th Article explains it, a being grafted into the Church, and the baptifmal office, a being grafted into the body of Chrift's Church. By being made the child of God, and an inheritor or heir of the kingdom of heaven, is meant no more than the being formally adopted for fuch; the privileges pertaining to which adoption, were not to be obtained except on condition of dying to fin, and living to righteoufness, the thing fignified by baptifm. But this is no proof at all that noue are children of God, and apparent heirs of heaven till they are baptized. Abraham, it is certain, was a child of God before he was circumcifed, as were the Patriarchs before him. And what hinders but that, through the merits of Chrift, infants that have not been guilty of actual fin may be children of God. as well as they; even before they are baptized into his Name, and as it were, in form of law, conflictuted fuch?

Another objection will be urged from the words in the Catechifun, " being by uature born in fin and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace." I acknowledge that every mere child of man is born in fin by nature, *i. e.* comes into the world with a corrupt nature; and moreover, that in every one that corrupt nature deferves God's wrath and damnation; and that, in this fenfe, all are by nature nature the children of wrath; yet I cannot allow, that this corruption *alone*, feeing it is atoned for by the blood of Chrift, will procure God's wrath, and the damnation of hell, to any child that dies before it commits known, actual fin. And whereas it is declared by our Church, that we are by baptifm made the children of grace, I cannot look upon this as true, in fuch a fenfe as the *Papifts* do; that all children are under the curfe of God, and defitute entirely of his grace and favour, till they are baptized; but only in this fenfe, that then they are confituted children of grace in an outward, formal, covenant way.

"Again, in the baptifual office, our Church directs "us to pray for the perfons to be baptized, that God "would give unto them his Holy Spirit, remiffion of "fins, &c. and does not this imply, that they had not "thefe bleffings before?" Not at all. Our Saviour taught his difciples to pray, forgive us our trefpaffes. But this did not imply that their fins were not yet forgiven, but only that they had need of the continuance of forgiveness, and an encreafe of the fenfe thereof.— No more does our Church's teaching us to pray for those bleffings on the perfons to be baptized, imply that they have no measure of them before; but only that the grant, as the 27th Article fays, may be confirmed and encreafed.

It will be demanded, perhaps, What advantage then hath the Chriftian, and what profit is there of baptifu? I answer, as St. Paul did to a like question of the Jews, Much every way: Chiefly because that unto them are committed the Oracles of God. Rom. iii. 2.---As great an advantage as the Jews once had above the Gentiles; fo great an advantage have Christians that are baptized now above both Jews and Gentiles; in that they have not only the *fhadowy law*, but the clear gospel revelation among them; from whence they may know their privileges and their benefactor; learn what to avoid and what to practife, and where to have wildom and frength to do both; and wherein they may find enumerated the bleffings purchased for them, and freely offered to them by our Lord Jefus Chrift; and to which they have a covenant right and title, by virtue of baptifm, for the greater strengthening and confirmation

ţ

confirmation of their faith; which latter advantage the unbaptized have not, and the former, both Jews and Gentiles, are defitute of.

# REASON IV.

" IF the impetration and application of the benefits " of Chrift, be never feparated nor disjoined in their " fubjects, then did he not impetrate or obtain thefe " benefits for all men (and confequently not die for " all men); becaufe certain it is, that there is not an " application of them made unto all men. But the " impetration and application of thefe benefits are " never feparated the one from the other in their " fubjects. Therefore thefe benefits were not impe-" trated, nor did Chrift die for all men."

I deny that the impetration and application of the benefits of Chrift are never feparated the one from the other in their fubjects. As liberty was impetrated or obtained for the captive Jews in Babylon, to return into their own land, yet all did not apply to them. felves, or use the liberty procured for them; fo the benefits of Chrift were impetrated or obtained for all men, and the application of the earnest of those benefits is once, in a degree, made unto all men; but moft men afterwards reject that application. And with regard to those that hear the gospel, Christ commanded his gospel to be preached to every creature. Confequently his benefits were impetrated or obtained for every creature; otherwife it would be a mere grimace, and mere mockery to preach the gospel to them; yea, and every Preacher would be guilty of falfehood or folly, that flould preach the gofpel to all his audience. if the benefits of Chrift were not impetrated for all. . Yet his benefits (fuch as the golpel conveys) are not applied to all, feeing all do not embrace the gofpel they hear, and of those that do, but very few, as foon as they hear it. Yea, even with regard to those that do at fome time embrace the gofpel; after they have once turned afide from the ways of God, there is a time when the benefits of Chrift, impetrated for them, are not applied to them. For those benefits were impetrated for them when Chrift died; yet are not applied to fuch fubicets, till they believe again. Yea. farther,

farther, in those subjects, for whom these benefits were impetrated, and to whom they have been applied, the impetration and application may be again feparated for ever, if we may credit St. Chryfoftom, who fays, " Judas, my beloved, was at first a child of the king-"dom, when he heard it (faid to him) with the dif-" ciples, You fhall fit upon twelve thrones ; but at " laft he became a child of hell." Yea, if we may credit Calvin himfelf, who again and again afferts the poflibility of falling from grace. Yea, what is more, if we may credit the Scriptures in this point. If\_ therefore, the gofpel is commanded to be preached to those, who will not embrace it; and if those, who did once cordially embrace it, may again renounce it, 'tis certain the impetration and application of Chrift's benefits may be feparated in their fubjects; and Chrift may have obtained benefits for those, to whom they are not fometimes applied; may have died for all men, though all men do not receive or retain the benefits of his death.

# REASON V.

"THEY for whom Christ, by his death, actually " procured and obtained reconciliation with God, " forgivenels of fins, righteoufnels, and eternal life, "are made real partakers of these benefits. The " reafon is, because nothing can be faid to be pro-" cured and obtained by Chrift for any man, which "at one time or another, he doth not partake of, " and enjoy. But unbelievers, who perifh eternally, "never come to be partakers of those benefits.---" Therefore Chrift by his death did not procure and " obtain them for them."

I deny that nothing can be faid to be procured and obtained by Chrift for any man, which, at one time or another he doth not purtake of and enjoy. As many privileges and immunities may be procured and obtained by a kind benefactor for a perfon, which he will not accept of; fo many benefits may be obtained by Chrift for many funers, fuch as reconciliation with God, pardon of fins, &c. which they will never accept of. When the Apostle tells the Corinthians, 2 Cor. v. 19. "God was in Chrift reconciling the

world unto himfelf," he adds, ver. 20, "We pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled unto God." Intimating, that though God was reconciled on his part to them, yet they were not reconciled unto God; and it is doubtful whether fome of them, whom he here means, ever were. God fays concerning the Jews of okl, " because I have purged thee, and thou "waft not purged;" or rather, "becaufe I would " have purged thee, and thou would that be purged, thou fhalt not be purged from thy filthinefs any more," Ezek. xxiv. 13. Certain it is, Chrift procured or obtained purgation for this people, which yet they did not partake of. So Chrift obtained life for the Jews of his day, yet they would not come unto him that they might have life, John v. 40. So that this argument in no wife proves, that Chrift did not actually procure and obtain reconciliation with God, pardon, righteoufnefs, &c. even for unbelievers, who nerifh eternally. The reafon why they never come to be partakers of those benefits, is not because they never were obtained for them, but because they would not accept of them, when obtained and offered to them.

#### REASON VI.

"THEY who, by the death of Chrift, are reconciled "unto God, are faved by his life." "This propo-"fition bears upon the authority of Rom. v. 10." "But not all men, but only the elect and believers are faved by the life of Chrift. Therefore, only "fuch are reconciled unto God by the death of "Chrift."

l anfwer, It is not true that *all* who are reconciled to God by the death of his Son, are faved by his life, nor is any fuch thing afferted by the Apofile. What he afferts is this, that, by the death of Chrift, those were reconciled to God that were his enemies. But the wicked world were his enemies, not the elect and believers only. Nay, nor were thefe, as fuch, at all his enemies, for he files them his friends. Then he argues from the greater to the hefs, If Chrift by his death reconciled us (being, like all the reft of the world, his enemies) to God, which is the greater aft; much

much more will he fave us, now we believe, and are his friends, by his life, which is the leffer act. The most that can be inferred from these words is, that most of those who are reconciled to God, by Christ's death, are faved by his life. But if any man will warp the words, fo as to force out this meaning, that, as only believers shall be faved, so Christ died only to Another may, with as good rcconcile believers. reason, wrench them the contrary way; and fay, Seeing all who were reconciled were enemies, if believers only were reconciled, these only were enemics. and all the reft of mankind friends to God, and fo had no need of reconciliation. Which affertion has just as much truth in it as the other. Upon the whole, I affirm again, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto him felf; yet will not all the world be finally faved, but only those, who, on their part, are reconciled unto God.

# REASON VII.

"THOSE unto whom Chrift was not ordained, or "given for a Mediator, He did not reconcile unto his "Father by his death, (or obtain reconciliation for "them), nor purchase remiffion of fins, or eternal "life for them. But Chrift was not ordained or given "for a Mediator unto reprobates, perfevering in "unbelief, &c. Therefore, he did not reconcide "them unto his Father by his death, nor purchase re-"miffion of fins or eternal life for them."

The affumption leans on Rom. viii. 32, which text I have already flewn no more countenances the doctrine of particular redemption, than it does that of the transmigration of fouls. And also on ver. 34, which proves no more than the former. It was certainly very far from the Apostle's meaning, that God will give all things to all those for whom Christ died: otherwife he would contradict himfelf in feveral other passages of his writings. For inftance, he tells us, 2 Cor. v. 14. that Chrift died for all, yet he tells us, 2 Theff. i. 8, 9. that "they who know not God, and obey not the gofpel of our Lord Jefus Chrift, shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the prefence of the Lord." And fuppoling it be granted, which nced Ŀ.

meed not be granted, that in ver. 34, he fpeaks only of Clurift's interceffion for believers, this is no proof at all that he does not mediate and intercede for reprobates. I affirm, then, that Chrift was given for a Mediator for reprobates. Such once was Manassah, Zaccheus, yea Paul himfelf, unlefs men are approved of God while they are perfecuting his people, and compelling them to blafpheme. But Chrift was a Mediator, and interceded for thefe. Yea, he was given for a Mediator for reprobates, while perfevering in unbelief, as did Manaffah and Paul for fome time. Yea, farther, he is a Mediator for fuch reprobates as perfevere in unbelief till they die, and drop into hell. If we may credit the Calvinifts, fuch reprobates were all those that had a hand in the murder of St. Stephen, except Paul; yet Stephen interceded for them. Now will any man fay that Stephen had more compafion for fuch poor finners, than Chrift had? Surely no: if they confider that Chrift himfelf not only gave Stephen as heart to pray for his murderers, but fet him the example by praying for his own. And yet we do not find that one of those, who had the chief hand, and over-ruled in the affair, were benefited by his prayer. For though a great company of Priests afterwards believed, it is hardly to be supposed they were of the number of those, who had the leading voices against Chrift, if they had any fhare at all in the transaction : for then, one would think, the facred Hiftorian would have taken particular notice of it.

But that Chrift is a Mediator, and intercedes for all mankind, reprobates as well as the elect, is clear from thefe Scriptures, Ifai. liii. 12. He made inter. ceffion for the tranfgreffors. Such were all mankind. "There is one Mediator between God and Men,  $\Lambda r \theta_{e} \omega \pi \omega r$ , all mankind, the Man Chrift Jefus," 1 Tim. ii. 5. "If any man fm, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jefus Chrift, the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our fins; and not for ours only, but alfo for the fins of the whole world," 'I John ii. 1, 2. This laft text fufficiently proves, that Jefus Chrift, by his death, did procure reconciliation for all mankind, remiffion of fins, and eternal life; and moreover, that he intercedes for them; notwithftanding thofe that die reprobates, reprobates, perfevering in unbelief, judge themfeltes unworthy of this life. But how far, how long, and under what particular circumflances, he mediates and intercedes for fuch, is a fecret known only to infinite Wifdom, as he does it to far, fo long, and under fuch circumflances only, as is agreeable to infinite Wifdom. " No man can find out the work that God maketh or doeth, from the beginning to the end." Ecclef. iii. 11. This is wifely hid from the children of men; that whereas, on the one hand, there is room for all to hope, and all are encouraged to feek the Lord, while he may be found; fo, on the other hand, there is no room left for any to prefume, but all are cautioned to work out their own falvation with fear and trembling, Phil. ii. 12.

#### REASON VIII.

"IF reconciliation with God, remiftion of fins, "and eternal life, be obtained for all men, without exception, by the fufferings and death of Chrift, then it will follow, that all thofe, who have not by actual incredulity rejected the merits of Chrift, "remain truly reconciled unto God, have their fins remitted, and fhall be eternally faved. But this confequent is abfurd: Therefore the antecedent alfo."

1 answer, True, this consequent is absurd and false. But it happens that this confequent, the whole of it. cannot be drawn from the premifes. For though it follows from thence, that all those, who have not by actual incredulity, or rather by impenitence, unbelief, and difobedience, rejected the merits of Chrift, remain truly reconciled unto God, and have their fins remitted, yet it follows not that all fuch shall be eternally faved. For they who have not yet, by actual incredulity, rejected the merits of Chrift, may do fo, and fo not be eternally faved. Calvin himfelf, and many writers of the greateft account, that follow his ftandard, are clear and express to this purpose. But supposing they continue to believe in God, according to the Hight they have, and fear him, and work righteoufnefs, there is no abfurdity at all in the confequence; for it is exactly correspondent with the Word of God, Acts .3

46 ·

Acts x. 34, 35. In fpite of this argument, therefore, it fiill remains a flanding truth, that reconciliation with God, remiffion of fins, and eternal life, were obtained for all men, without exception, by the death of Chrift; though, perhaps, far the greatest part of men, by their own fault, will not enjoy what was obtained for them.

# REASON IX.

"IF Chrift, by his death, made fatisfaction for all men, then might all men, upon the performance of the condition of the New Covenant, be faved. And again, upon an universal non-performance of this condition, all men might be damned. But as well the one as the other of these, are and were imposthe fible. Therefore Chrift, by his death, did not make fatisfaction for all men."

"The reason of the confequence (as to the firft "branch of it) is, because fatisfaction being made for "any man's fin, there remains nothing further necef-"fary to his actual discharge or falvation, but only the performance of the condition, upon which the "application of the faid fatisfaction is fuspended." Application of fatisfaction fuspended! Does the Synod of Dort, that infallible Conclave, talk at this rate? How does this agree with the Fourth Reason urged above, where they affirm, that the impetration and application of the other in their subjects. We fee that the wifeft of men may be overfeen.

"The Reafon of the latter branch of the confe-"quence is, because, if fatisfaction were made by "Christ upon none other terms for fome, than it was "for all, it clearly follows, that in case there be a "possibility of a non-application of it unto fome, "there is a like possibility unto all; and confequently "a possibility of the non-falvation, or of the damna-"tion, of all."

By the way, I cannot but take notice here, that there are fome, who, by way of eminence, are filled, THE Gofpel Minifters, who affert, that the New Covenant "foorns to be flackled with conditions." But the Synod of Dort allows of conditions in that

Covenant.

Covenant. Either, therefore, the infallible Synod is not orthodox, or fuch teachers are not orthodox. But in this point, I fhall fubfcribe to the judgment of the Synod; and though *Afpafio*, and ten thoufand of his admirers, fhould affert the contrary, while I acknowledge the Bible to be true, and am capable of reading and thinking, I fhall maintain that there are conditions to be performed, on the part of man, in the New Covenant. But to confider the Reafons juft pow mentioned:

I denv that as well the one as the other of thefe, is or was impossible. I affert, that it is possible, notwithstanding Christ hath made fatisfaction for all men. that all men might be faved, or damned; though it be improbable and unlikely that all men should be either the one or the other. But the minor proposition ftands, it feems, upon this bottom: "that those, "whom God the Father hath given unto Chrift to be " redeemed and faved by him, of neceffity muft and " fhall be redeemed and faved by him. And thofe " whom he hath not given unto him upon fuch ac-" count (which are far the greater part of mankind), " muft, by a like neceffity, perifh, or be damned, as " not being redeemed by him, nor given unto him to " be faved."

The Scripture upon which this point of doctrine is founded is, John vi. 37. the meaning of which shall be enquired into, when I come to confider the 14th Reafon. I shall only observe here, 1. that they who argue in this manner, fuppofe that of neceffity those things must be joined together, which are not necesfarily joined together. That all who are finally faved, are fuch, and only fuch, as have been redeemed, I grant. But that all who have been redeemed fhall be finally faved, I cannot allow, without farther proof. I believe that venerable old Martyr, Bishop Latimer. was right, when, in his fermon, preached upon the 23d Sunday after Trinity, he afferts, that " Chrift fhed as much blood for Judas, as he did for Peter. Peter believed it, (fays he), and therefore he was faved. Judas would not believe, and therefore he was condemned, the fault being in him only, and nobody That Christ is the Saviour of all men, i. e. hath elfe." 2 redeemed



redeemed all men, and hath given himfelf a Ranfom for all, is undeniably clear from 1 Tim. ii. 6. and iv. 10, and from a great number of other Scriptures. And it is as clear from other paffages, that all that are fo redeemed, shall not be finally faved. 2. They who argue in this manner, make the falvation and damnation of men to depend altogether upon fatal But if there be a neceffity of the one fort nece fity. being faved, they must of necessity also do fuch things as are required in those that shall be faved. If there be a neceffity of the other fort being damned, they must of necessity also do fuch things as will procure their damnation. And thus God is at once denied to be a moral Governor of the world, and all diffinction of virtue and vice is deftroyed. For these can have no place where neceffity over-rules, and the wills of men are impelled, fo that they have no room left voluntarily to choose one way or the other.

So argues Profper himfelf, although a predefinarian, "If the will is taken away, where is even the fpring "of true virtues?" although as rightly on the other hand, "If grace be taken away, where is even the "caufe of good deferts?" And his mafter, St. Auftin, had faid before him, "If there be no free will, how does God judge the world? and if there be no grace, how does he fave the world?"

To fay men are left to choofe, but only fuch things good or evil, as God hath decreed they shall choose : is at once to affirm and deny the fame thing; to fay they have fuch a kind of choice in their power, as is tantamount to none at all. And if every man chooles only fuch ways or things, as God hath abfolutely decreed he fhall choose, then I fay, there is no fuch thing as virtue or vice in the world. And that man is as well employed, who is curfing and fwearing, as he that is praying or preaching. David was then as well employed when he was taking Bathsheba to his bed. as he was when he was writing the 51ft Pfa'm. Yea, farther, then all diffinction of rewards and punifhments. is at an end; feeing the one refpects good deeds, and the other bad ones. But if all men alike do what God hath decreed they shall do, (as a wild dreamer afferts, in a volume of formons lately published, and 2 88

Google

vnoli hodox, neat of and of tile I ble of are in in

is

49

as many others before him have afferted) they all alike do the will of God; confequently, according to this opinion, no man is a finner. And those that are damned, are not damned for *finning*, but merely by reason of that *capricious humour*, which they represent to be in the Divine Being. Let them believe this who will, I cannot give it a place in my creed.

But to confider what was advanced above: "If "fatisfaction be made for any man's fins, there re-"mains nothing further neceffary to his actual difcharge or falvation, but only the performance of "the condition upon which the application of the faid "fatisfaction is fulpended. So that if Chrift, by his "death, made fatisfaction for all men, then might all "men, upon the performance of the condition of the "New Covenant, be faved."

This the arguers fay is impossible, viz. to perform the condition of the New Covenant. The condition or rather conditions of the New Covenant, are repentance towards God, and faith towards our Lord Jefus Chrift, Acts xx. 21; to which, upon the authority of St. Paul alfo, I add, perfeverance in those things. For upon this, it fccms, depends our future and final falvation. If ye continue in the faith, grounded and fettled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, Coloff. i. 23. Thefe, I fay, are the conditions required of those that hear the gospel preached.-But with regard to those that never heard the outward found of the gospel, such as children, ideots, heathens, &c. no doubt fuch conditions, and fuch only, are required of them as it is in their power to perform. For certainly no wife man can suppose, nor any man, without blasphemy, affert, that the infinitely wife and good God, would require a man to walk that had no legs, or to fee that had no eyes, and that upon pain of endless damnation. No man can, without blaf. phemy, affert, that God is a hard Mafter, reaping where he has not fown, and gathering where he has not frewed, Matt. xxv. 24; requiring conditions to be performed by man, in order to eternal falvation, and in default, upon pain of eternal damnation, which they either never heard of; or if they have heard, it is impossible they should perform. Whether, therefore, repentance

repentance and faith, and perfeverance therein, be required of Chriftians, or whether fome other conditions be required of others that never hear the gofpel, the performance whereof God, for Chrift's fake, will accept, certain it is, God doth not require im. pofibilities of any of his creatures. All that God requires of them is, that they fhould follow the light they have, and ule the power they have: that whether they have received one, two, or five talents, they make a fuitable improvement of them. His way is equal and righteous, however the ways of men are unequal, Ezek. xviii. 25. If, then, God requires impofibilities of no man, it is pofible for all mankind to be faved.

Again, "If fatisfaction was made by Chrift upon "none other terms for fome, than it was for all, it "clearly follows, that in cafe there be a poffibility of "a non-application of it unto fome, there is a lika "poffibility unto all: and confequently a poffibility "of the non-falvation, or of the damnation of all."

To this I reply, Whether fatisfaction was made by Christ upon the *jume* terms for all, or upon different terms with different men, ftill there was a poffibility of the non-application of that fatisfaction to every It was possible that all might, though not proman. bable that all would, be damued. I mean, fuppofing all men capable of reflection. Otherwife, I fuppofe it as impossible for any man to be damned, as it were. But fuppoling fome if no man had been created. men capable of reflection, and others not, then there is not a like poffibility of the non-application of the fatisfaction of Chrift unto all, nor of the damnation of all. The poffibility of fuch a non-application would be only unto those who were capable of reflection. and fo might, by their own act, retain or reject the grace of Chrift. And it was poffible that all fuch might reject it, and be damned, though not likely that they all would. This is clear from the conditional promifes and threatenings, the exhortations to obedience, and cautions against unbelief and fin, that are fet before us throughout the Oracles of God; notwithftanding that necessity, that, it is pretended, is laid upon fome to comply with the terms of falvation, and upon others to reject them.

C 2

REASON J

# REASON X.

" IF the will and intention of the Father, the " obedience and oblation of the Son, and the faving " operation of the Holy Ghoft, or effectualness of " calling, or fanctification, be of one and the fame " extent, then Chrift did not die for all men : but " all the three particulars mentioned are of one and " the fame extent. Therefore, Chrift did not die for " all men. The reafon of the confequence is evident, " viz. becaufe the faving operation of the Holy Ghoft, " or effectualness of calling, is not extended to all "men. The minor is built upon this argument: "The Father gives only his elect, whom alone he " loves, to be redcemed by his Son: the Son redeems " those only, that are thus given unto him, as being "those whom he alone loves : The Holy Ghost, being " the Love of the Father and the Son, fanctifies only "the elect of the Father, and the redeemed of the " Son."

To this I reply, The minor proposition is falle, for all the three particulars mentioned are not always of one and the fame extent. Nor are the propolitions in the forites, upon which the minor is built, true. For the Father loved the world, John iii. 16, and gave his Son to be the propitiation for the fins of the whole world, 1 John ii. 2. Either, therefore, all the world is the Father's elect, or the Father loved more than the cleft, and gave them to be redeemed by his Son. The Son, it is true, did redeem only those that were given unto him to be redeemed; but thefe were all men, 1 Tim. ii. 6, and not the elect only; unlefs all men are elect. And thefe acts of the Father and the Son were unconditional, depending upon no concurrence at all of the will of man.. Not fo the faving operation of the Holy Ghoft, or effectualness of calling, or fanctification.

But in this matter, fo much depends upon the concurrence of man's will with the operation of the Holy Ghoft, that refifting him to the laft, is emphatically called, the fin unto death. In order, then, that the operation of the Holy Ghoft may become faving, our calling effectual, or that we may be fanctified, we must

be,

ed by Google

۶.

be, in this refpect, also labourers and workers together with God, 1 Cor. iii. 9. 2 Cor. vi. 1. or, as it is in the 10th Article of our Church, the grace of God, by Chrift, muft work with us, (which implies that we muft work with that) when it hath prevented us to will what is good.

Man must believe the gospel, when it is proposed to him, although it is the Snirit that helps his infirmity, when he does truly believe: He must "give all diligence to make his calling and his election fure." 2 Pet. i. 10; although it is the Spirit that firs him up. and enables him fo to do: He must " cleanse himself from all filthinels of the flefh and foirit, perfecting holinefs in the fear of God," 2 Cor. vii. 1. although it be by the grace that the Spirit fupplies. Now. though it be certain, that the Spirit of God ftrives with all men, and that "the grace of God, (n ownpice, the faving grace), hath appeared to all men:" and, in this respect, the Love of the Holy Ghost is of the fame extent with the Love of the Father, and of the Son: vet, inafmuch as all men do not comply with the condition of falvation, but many reject that faving grace which is offered unto them, therefore the faving operation of the Holy Ghoft is not extended unto all men, as to effectuality, though it be fo, as to virtuality and *sufficiency*. Confequently, the perfonal acts of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghoft, concerning the falvation of men, are not always, and in every refpect, of one and the fame extent. This argument, therefore, is infufficient to prove that Chrift did not die for all men.

#### REASON XI.

"IF no man, wittingly and knowingly, payeth a "price of redemption for a captive, which he cer-"tainly knoweth this miferable man will never be the "better for, then Chrift died not for all men. But "no man, wittingly and knowingly, payeth fuch a "price upon fuch terms. Therefore, Chrift died "not for all men. The reafon of the fequel, in the "major proposition, is, becaufe Chrift knew certainly, "that the greatest part of men would never receive "any bonefit by his death, and upon this account it

C 3

66 is

# ARGUMENTS AGAINST

" is altogether irrational to suppose that he died for them."

I answer, This is not a parallel case. The price of Redemption, which Chrift paid, was not for a fingle captive, who he knew would never be the better for it. If fo, it might feem *irrational* indeed to fuppofe he would pay a price for him. But it was for a multitude, the whole race of mankind, many of whom he knew would be the better for his favour. Befide, that which was a fufficient ranfom for one, was fo for all." One finner could not have been redeemed but by the death of Chrift: For without fielding of blood is no remiffion, Heb. ix. 22, and the Redemption of the whole world required no greater price. Now feeing this price was required for fome, which was fufficient for the Redemption of all, where is the irrationality of fuppofing it was paid for all, though it were certainly known that the greatest part of men would. refule the benefit that was obtained for them? Suppoing there be an hundred captives, for whole. ranfom an hundred pounds is required, and without which fum not one of them can be redeened, and fome compationate friend is willing to redcem theme all, and accordingly pays the price of Redemption .----Now, though he thould certainly know, that only one man out of the hundred would accept of the Redemotion purchafed; would fuch a man, therefore, exempt all the reft, because he knew they would exempt them. felves? Or would he not rather fay, feeing I muft pay the fame price for one as for all, I will pay it for all, though only one accept of my favour; the reft shall have no room to blame my generofity and kindnefs, but only their own perveriencis. I fay, no truly generous man would refuse to act in this manner, much lefs would Chrift. And though Chrift knew that many would not accept the Redemption purchafed for them, it is not at all irrational to suppose he died to redeem them; but it is both irrutional and unscriptural to suppose he did not. For, though Ifrael would not be gathered, Ifai. xlix. 5, yet was Chrift appointed to reftore , the Branches of Ijracl, ver. 6; or, the defolations of Ifrael, as the margin has it.

Befides,

54

Befides, if Chrift had not redeemed all men, it could not be truly faid, the Lord is good to all, and his tender mercies are over all his works, Pf. cxlv. 9. He could not have fhewn, that he is no refpecter of perfons. Hc could not have flut the mouths of those that perifh, who might otherwife have pleaded in hell, that their deftruction was occasioned by Adam; and that, though they were fick unto death, as others were, Chrift, the Physician, cruelly excepted them from the benefit of the fovereign remedy he prepared for their fellow finners. Whereas, by redeeming all, "the mouth of wickedness is ftopped;" and God "will be juftified when he speaks, and clear when he judgeth."

## REASON XII.

"IF Chrift died for all men, without exception, "then now in heaven he intercedeth for all men, "without exception. But he intercedeth not for all "men. Therefore he died not for all men." "This latter proposition fears no contradiction, and there-"fore ftands by its own thrength. The Reafon of the "major, it feems, is, becaufe it is unreafonable to "more difficult thing, viz. die for those, for whom "he was unwilling to do the lefs, viz. intercede for "them."

Although the latter proposition fears no contradiction, I fhall venture to give it a little correction. For though it be true that Chrift does not now intercede for all men, viz. for those who are departed this life, and whole doom is fixed for eternal happiness or mifery, yet there was a time, when he interceded for thefe, and for all the reft of mankind. And with regard to all that live at any time upon the earth, he intercedes for them all, while here, in fuch manner, under fuch circumstances, and fo long as is agreeable to his infinite wildom. That he did the greater thing, viz. die for all, is undeniably clear from many exprets testimonies of Scripture already produced; and it is unreafonable to fuppofe he would not do the lefs, viz, intercede for them. But that he intercedes for all men, is undeniably clear, in that he prayed for his C 4 murderers :

murderers; in the number of whom, not the Jews only are to be reckoned, but every finner upon earth, for all whom he died. Either, therefore, it must be granted, that only the Jews, who were the immediate actors in the crucifixion of Chrift, were his murderers, and came within the compass of his interceffion, while all the world befide was free of the crime and the benefit; or it must be granted, that the fins of all mankind had an influence in the death of Chrift, and fo all mankind are to be juftly accounted his murderers, and as fuch come within the compass of his interceffion. Again, He intercedes for transgreffors, as Ifaiah tells us. But all the world are tranfgreffors; therefore he intercedes for all the world. If it be objected, It is enough to juffify the Prophet's expreffion, if Chrift intercedes only for fome transgreffors. I grant it. But this is not enough to free God from the imputation of being a respecter of perfons. But with him there is no respect of persons in this cafe. Since, then, God is not a refpecter of perfons, if Christ intercedes for fome transgreffors, fome of mankind, he intercedes for all.

But farther, St. Paul fays, 1 Tim. ii. 1, " I exhort that fupplications, prayers, interceffions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men." And this he tells ns, ver. 3, " is good and acceptable in the fight of God our Saviour." And left any one fhould imagine, that those supplications, prayers, and interceffions, which he exhorts us to make, do not respect the falvation of all men; he puts in his caveat against fuch a conceit, ver. 4, " Who will have all men to be faved ;" or is willing that all men fhould be faved. And left any one fhould fuppofe that the Apoftle puts Chriftians upon a duty; which Chrift himfelf never performed. he precludes fuch a supposition, adding, ver. 5, "For there is one Mediator between God and Man, the Man Chrift Jefus." As if he had faid, Chrift intercedes for all men, fo alfo do ye. Since, then, it appears that Chrift intercedes for all men, without exception; doubtlefs, he died for all men, without exception; as it is declared immediately after, ver. 6. "Who gave himfelf a Ranfom for all."

# REASON

# GENERAL REDEMPTION.

# REASON XIII.

" IF God intends and decrees the falvation of all " men by the death of Chrift, then it must needs follow, "either that all men are faved, or that God's inten-"tions and decrees become fruftrate, and attain not "their end. But neither of thefe is true: for, 1. Cer-" tain it is, that all men are not faved. 2. As certain "it is, that God's intentions and decrees never mif-" carry, or fall fhort of their ends; and to affirm this " is abfurd, yea, blasphemous. Therefore, God does " not intend and decree the falvation of all men, by " the death of Chrift."

In answer to this I fay, God's intentions and decrees are not to be confounded, or taken the one for the Intentions are one thing ; decrees are another. other. Nor does God always decree the effecting of what he intends to effect; though he always intends to effect what he decrees. So that fuch intentions in God, which are real and cordial, may yet very poffibly never take place, or be fulfilled, becaufe not decreed. God did really and cordially intend the falvation of all men, i. e. he was willing that all men fhould be faved by the merits of Chrift's death, as the Apofile declares, 1 Tim. ii. 4, "Who will have all men to be faved." Yea himfelf hath fworn it, Ezek. xxxiii. 11, "As I live, faith the Lord God, I have no pleafure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from his way, and live." Certainly God's intentions here exprefied were real and cordial; yet will not all the wicked turn from their ways, nor all finners be faved ; feeing God hath decreed only the falvation of those, that having heard the gospel, believe it; or, if they have not heard the gofpel, yet follow the beft light they have. I fay, then, God's decrees never mifcarry. but his intentions often do. Nor is it any abfurdity, much lefs blasphemy to affert, what the Scriptures for frequently declare. God really intended the deftruction of Nineveh, in cafe they repented not; but never decreed, or unalterably fixed its destruction. Chrift really intended the falvation of the Jews, when he faid, "O Jerufalem !--- how often would I have gathered thy children together, &c. and ye would not." Yet he

C 5

Digitized by Google

57

he never decreed they fhould be gathered, but that they fhould be deftroyed, if they would not be gathered. Upon the whole, fince, though God's decrees never fall fhort of being accomplified, yet his intentions may; nothing hinders, but that God may have intended, yea, and according to his own word and oath, did intend the falvation of all men, by the death of Chrift; though, fince he hath not-decreed the falvation of all men, it does not, therefore, follow that all men fhall be faved.

# REASON XIV.

" IF Chrift by the counfel, intention, and decree of "the Father, died for all men, it will follow, that "there is neither an election of any certain perfons, " nor a reprodution of any. But there is both an " clection of fome certain perfons, and a reprobation " of fome others. Therefore Chrift died not for all "men." The reafon of the major, it feems, is this: "Becaufe it is contrary to reafon, that God thould " intend or decree to give his Son to die for those, " whom he decreed to reprobate (i. e. to leave in the " power of everlafting perdition, without any poffibility " of being faved from eternity.) And if there be no " reprobation, there can be no election, inafmuch as " these do mutud sese ponere et auferre. The minor " ftands upon the authority of the common interpre-" tation of fuch Scriptures, as are usually infifted on " to prove fuch an election, and confequently a repro-" bation corresponding with it."

"It is contrary to reafon, fay our Opponents, that God fhould decree to give his Son to die for thofe whom he decreed to reprobate, or leave in the power of everlating perdition, without any pofibility of being faved." I anfwer, True, if God did decree fuch a reprobation of any perfons, it is unreafonable to fuppofe that he decreed to give his Son to die for fuch perfons. But that God decreed no fuch reprobation is evident, becaufe, if he had, he would have been a refpecter of perfons, which the Scriptures declare he is not. Yea, then he would not have been foring to every man, unwilling that any fhould perify which the Scriptures declare he is. Such a reprobating God,

God, therefore, is nothing elfe but the creature of vain man's own imagination, an *idol* of his own making: And every Predefinarian that worfhips fuch a reprobating God, is as much an idolater as any in the Church of Rome.

Such a reprobation, then, is not to be admitted, unlefs we would render the Scriptures contradictory to themfelves, from beginning to end. And as there is no fuch reprobation, neither is there any election of certain perfons, merely as perfons, to eternal life.-For fuch reprobation being deftroyed, our very Adverfaries grant, fuch election falls with it. God does not make the perfons of men, merely and fimply as fuch, the precife and formal object of his election, but confidered as individuals of fuch a determinate fort. Paul was a chofen veffel to God. Yet God did not choofe Paul, fimply confidered as Paul, or as a perfon confifting of that individual body and foul of which Paul confisted; but as an individual or perfon of a particular fort of men. "The Lord hath chofen, or fet apart to himfelf, (fays David,) the man that is godly," Pf. iv. 3. Paul, therefore, was not chofen, or fet apart for God, as ungodly Paul, but as godly Paul. If it be objected, God elects the ungodly, in order to make them godly. I answer, in this fense he elected Judas, and does elect all the world; yet has he elected none to be actual heirs of eternal life, but fuch as give diligence to make their calling and election fure, 2 Pet. i. 10, 11, provided they are in a capacity of giving fuch diligence.

Election any otherwife confidered, and merely as perfonal, not only renders God a refpecter of perfons, (as does allo fuch a reprobation), but is greatly injurious to the honour of God; inafmuch as it deprives our Saviour of his title of *The Saviour of all Men*; and renders the gofpel no longer good tidings of great joy to all people, Luke ii. 10; but bad tidings of great forrow to far the greateft part of mankind.— Befiedes the notion of perfonal and unconditional election differs not a hair's breadth from Socinianifm; the Mafter-Vein of which herefy taught, that Chrift did not truly make an atonement for fin, becaufe God freely and of mere grace forgives fins, without auy fatisfaction. fatisfaction. And this notion of election teaches, that God decreed unto men, in their election, forgiveness of fins, and all the bleffings confequent thereon, without any confideration had of Christ's dying for them, or their believing in him.

If the Opponents fay, They exclude the fatisfaction of Chrift from having any thing to do in God's purpofe of election; but not from having any thing to do in the execution of his purpose; this will not help them at all. For if God might purpofe falvation unto men, without the confideration of the death of Chrift: certainly he may as well actually confer and give this falvation, without any respect had thereunto. To this I shall add, If Paul, merely as Paul, was elected from all eternity to be an heir of heaven, he was always in the favour of God; and there was no need that Chrift flould die to atone for his fins, and reconcile him to the favour of God, who was never out of his favour. If it be replied, " It was needful that Chrift should die, in order to keep Paul in the favour of God." I answer, There was no necessity at all of Christ's death for this end. It might have been as well accomplished, if Paul was such an eternal favourite of Heaven, without any fuch extraordinary means. No doubt you will fay, "Shall the creature pretend "to teach God how to act?" I fay, no. Yet a creature of common understanding may eafily conceive in this matter how he would act. No man of common fenfe would give a thoufand pounds for a medicine to keep his child in health, when he could have it for the worth of a pin. It is evident, then, that the notion of perfonal and unconditional election, fets afide the neceffity of Christ's death, in order to fatisfy for the fins of the elect. and to keep them in the favour of God. Upon the whole, while I have power to think. and the Scriptures to direct me to think aright, however fome men may worfhip an imaginary God, that is hatred to most men, I must declare that I can worfhip none other but the true God, who is loving to every man: However they may believe in a Saviour, that gave himfelf a Ranfom but for a few men; I can believe in no other Saviour, but that Jefus, " who gave himfelf a Ranfom for all men:" However they may

may embrace that fable of their kind of predefination, which was fpun out of the fertile brain of St. Aufin, and twifted fill harder by others after him, efpecially by the Synod of Dort, I can embrace and teach no other goipel, than that glorious goipel of the bleffed God, which is "good tidings of great joy to all people."

# REASON XV.

" IF Chrift, according to the intention and counfel " of the Father, hath fuffered death for all men, then "God would ftand equally or indifferently affected to-"wards all men, yea, and faving grace would be " universal : But God doth not stand equally affected "towards all men, nor is faving grace univerfal: "Therefore Chrift, according to the intention and " counfel of the Father, hath not fuffered death for " all men." The confequence is fuppofed authentic, without proof. The minor is argued, 1. From the gratuitous election of fome. 2. From the like gratuitous vocation of fome, as of the Ifraelites, Deut. iv. 7. Pfal. lxxvi. 1. cxlvii. 20. 3. From the covenant made with Abraham, and not with others. 4. From the mystery of the calling of the Gentiles. 5. From that fpecial favour, love, and grace, wherewith God profecuteth his elect.

In answer to this I fay, That God, when he purpofed to give his only begotten Son to die for the fin of the world, did love all mankind with a love of benevolence; and when Chrift gave himfelf a Ranfom for all men, he put all mankind into a falvable ftate. In this respect God did ftand equally or indifferently affected towards all men. But as the terms of falvation required, on man's part, are repentance and faith in our Lord Jefus Chrift, with regard to those that have the benefit of the gofpel; and with regard to others that have not the gospel, that they follow the light and use the power that God affords them; and many there are that do not comply with these terms; fo, in this respect, God does not ftand equally affected "For the Lord taketh pleafure in them that to all. fear him, in those that hope in his mercy," Pfal. cxlvii. 11. Such he loves with a love of complacence. And though

though "God is angry with the wicked every day," Pfal. vii. 11. Yet "is he not willing that they fluould perifh, but that all flould come to repentance," 2 Pat. iii. 9. He loves even those with a love of benevolence fail; fo that he would be merciful to them, if they would comply with the terms that his wisdom; and juffice, and mercy, have proposed.

I answer farther, Saving grace is universal. This truth is expressly declared, Titus li. 11. "For the grace of God," (n owlneios, the fuving grace), " hath appeared to all men." This glorious truth is backed by Titus iii. 4. "But after that the kindnefs and love of God our Saviour toward mankind (Quangenna) appeared." Now, if Chrift did not die intentionally for all, and the faving grace of God is not fo offered to all, that all may be partakers of it that will; but God, from all eternity, hated, with a hatred of reprobation, abundantly the greater part of mankind, the Apostle could, with no degree of reason or common fense, attribute philanthropy to him. God wouldthen more properly be filled the hater, than the lover of mankind. However, though faving grace be purchafed for all, and is offered to all, it does not thence follow that all must necessarily receive it; or, though all should receive it, that therefore all must necessarily retain it.

The arguments urged in fupport of the minor propofition Go not at all overthrow what I have advanced. For, 1. The gratuitous election of fome, is not of particular perfons, as John, Peter, or Paul, merely us fuch, to eternal life; but of John, Peter, and Paul, properly qualified, as believing the Truth, and fanctified by the Spirit, 2 Thefs. ii. 13. "God hath chofen the poor of this world, that are rich in faith, to be (alfo) heirs of the kingdom, which he hath promifed (obferve) to them that love him," James ii. 5. And this choice is as free as if no qualification at all had been required in the elect; for God was not compelled, unlefs by his own boundlefs love, to choofe even thefe, after man was fallen; or, if you had rather have it fo, when he knew man would fall. 2. The gratuitous vocation of fome is for certain purpofes, as that of the Ifraelites to be the peculiar people of God; and that of others,

to

Digitized by Google

02

to fome office and ministration in the church : but this vocation does not imply that all that are fo called, shall infallibly answer the end of their calling, and obtain eternal life. For Judas was called and chofen to the Apoftleship, as well as the reft of the Twelve, yet he is filled by our Lord, a devil, and a fon of perdition. And doubtless many of the Israelites were Aich, as well as he. Much lefs is it to be inferred. from fuch vocation, that all the world befide is excluded from all hope or poffibility of attaining eternal life.---A Porter at the King's Gate is his fervant, though not a Lord of the Bedchamber, nor a Privy Counfellor, and may be as happy in the favour of his Prince, as those higher officers. And although he that is the fervant of fin abideth not in the house for ever, John viii. 35, yet he that is a "good and faithful fervant," whatever his rank and condition be, fhall "enter into the joy of his Lord," Matt. xxv. 23. 3. The covenant, though made with Abraham, and not with others, was not fo made with him, as to exclude all others from the benefit of it; nor fo as to confine the benefit to his posterity only. But the promife was, that in his Seed, i. e. Chrift, " all the nations of the earth fhould be bleffed." Which is abfolutely falfe, if Chrift did not die for all, and his grace was not free for all; yea, if a measure of his grace, though but one talent, was not given to all: whether they use it to their falvation, or abuse it to their condemnation, is another point. 4. The mystery of the calling of the Gentiles is the fame kind of argument with that mentioned in the fecond place. and requires no other answer. Only I shall add, this proves, that those who were once called and elected may afterwards be rejected, if they act like the foolifh virgins, Matt. xxv. And, 5. That fpecial fuvour, love, and grace, wherewith God profecuteth his elect, is no proof at all that God beflows no favour, love, and grace, upon the reft of mankind. Nor is there any need, or reafon to expect, that he should fnew the fame degree of favour to ull the efect. But there is need and reafon to expect, that he should fhew the fame love of benevolence, though not of complacence, which forings from another motive, to all mankind

mankind alike, otherwife he would be a refpecter of perfons. I conclude, then, that this reafon alfo is too weak to overthrow that bleffed gospel-truth, that Chrift "gave himfelf a Ranfom for all."

## REASON XVI.

"IF Chrift died for all men, and all men be not " faved, then is God not Omnipotent. But certain "it is, 1. That all men are not faved; and, 2. That "God is Omnipotent. Therefore, Chrift did not die " for all men."

"The minor needs no proof, as to either part of it. "The reafon of the confequence in the major is, be-" caufe if Chrift died for all men, it would follow, "that God is willing that fuch a benefit fhould be " procured for men, which he could not apply unto " them."

I answer, This would not follow. I suppose there is fome difference between could not and would not; power and will. The reafon why God does not apply the benefit to all, that is procured for all, is not for want of power, but of will; because he will have mercy only on those on whom he ought to have mercy, according to the terms proposed in the gospel by his . infinite wifdom. The Evangelift tells us, Jefus could do no mighty work in his own country, Mark vi. 5. Why? Becaufe of any deficiency of power in himfelf? But becaufe of the *unbelief* of the people, and No. it was contrary, on that account, to the rule of action which his infinite wifdom had laid down for himfelf. So then, though fome men are not faved, on account of their unbelief, faith being the condition upon which, or the mean whereby the benefit procured for them by the death of Chrift is to be applied; and though God be Omnipotent, this is no argument that Chrift 'did not die for all.

## REASON XVII.

" IF Chrift died for all men, and all men come not " to be faved, then is the wildom of God defective, " or imperfect. But certain it is, 1. That all men " are not fayed. 2. That the wifdom of God is not " ät

Digitized by Google

64

" at all defective, but abfolutely perfect. Therefore, " Chrift died not for all men."

"The minor here alfo is prefumed, as well it may. "The confequence ftands upon this supposition, that " to fall fhort in compaffing what a man intends, " argues a deficiency in point of wildom."

I answer, The intention of God was not this, that Chrift fhould fo die for all men, that all fhould be faved unconditionally; but that all fhould be faved, if they would comply with fuch terms, as his wifdom proposed. If, therefore, all men are not faved, becaufe all do not comply with those terms, this is no proof at all that Chrift did not die for all: nor does it argue any deficiency of wifdom in God that all are not faved, fince Chrift died for all; but just the contrary, it being a point of the highest wifdom not to fnew favours at random, but upon prudential grounds.

# REASON XVIII.

" IF Chrift died, and made fatisfaction for all men, " and vet all men are not faved, God would be unjuft "in receiving a full fatisfaction for men, and yet " refufing to receive them into favour, or to forgive "them. But certain it is, 1. That all men are not " faved; and, 2. That God is not unjuft. There-" fore Chrift died not for all men."

I answer, There is just the fame kind of fallacy in this, as in the two preceding reasons. It is supposed in all three, that the death of Chrift is fo available for those that shall be finally faved, that they shall be infallibly faved, without any condition at all to be performed on their part. Whereas Chrift, by his death, hath no otherwise made fatisfaction for the fins of mankind, than that they shall receive the benefit of that fatisfaction, upon condition that they repent and believe the gospel, supposing they have the benefit of the light of the gospel; or, supposing they have not this benefit, that they perform fuch conditions, as God requires of them that are deprived of that light.---"He that believeth, and is baptized," fays our Lord, " fhall be faved." Again, " God fo loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, to this end, that

all that believe in him fhould not perifh, but have everlailing life." If, therefore, fome men do not comply with the conditions required of God on their part, then is not God unjust in refusing to receive them into favour, or to forgive their fins, or to fave fuch men eternally, although Christ hath died, and madefatisfaction upon thefe terms for all men.

#### REASON XIX.

"IF Chrift died for all men, and all men come not to be faved, then doth that great love, out of which God gave his Son unto men, vanifh into unprofitableuels, in refpect of men. For to what purpofe, or of what ufe, is the love of God, in the gift of his Son unto men, if he doth not withal give them faith in his Son? But certain it is, 1. That all men come not to be faved. 2. That the great love of God, in the gift of his Son, doth not vaniff time of God, in the gift of his Son, doth not vaniff to unprofitablenefs. Therefore, Chrift died not for all men."

I answer, Though all men are not faved, yet doth not the love of God, in the gift of his Son unto men. vini/h into unprofitablene is in respect of men. For if only one finner in the world were laved. this would be fome use, fome profit arising from the death of Chrift. Yea, though no finner fhould be faved, and fo the love of God, in the gift of his Son, flould be unprofitable with regard to men, yet would not his love vanish altogether into unprofitablenefs. For. doubtlefs the love of God, though it should be slighted by every finner, would be matter of endless wonder, adoration, and praife, to the holy angels. And this univerfal love of God to mankind, in giving his Son for them, will have this farther use, that it will redound to his glory in flutting the mouths of the damned; fo that they fhall justly have nothing to blame, but their own wretched folly and perverienefs. Confider farther, one finner could not have been faved without the fliedding of the blood of Jefus. And what was required and given for the falvation of one, was There is, equally fufficient for the falvation of all. therefore, just as much reason to attribute unprofitableness to the love of God, because only fome few are

66

arc faved, when all men, with the *fame puins*, and as *much cafe*, might have been faved; as to account it unprofitable, because all men are not faved, when Christ hath died for all.

But it is enquired, "To what purpofe, or of what " use is the love of God, in the gift of his Son unto "men, if he doth not withal give them faith in his "Son ?" I answer, With regard even to the heathen, that have not the golpel, it is of fome ule. Thefe, through Chrift, who is "the true light, that lighteth every man coming into the world;" have fuch a degree and measure of light, as duly improved, would, through his grace, bring them to that glory, to that feat among the many manfions of his Father's houfe, which his wildom and goodness have allotted for them.---And with regard to Christians, or those that have the benefit of the gospel, I fay, the love of God, in the gift of his Son, is of this use, that to such the door of faith is opened. Acts xiv. 27, i.e. there is a way made for it, through the preaching of the gofpel, Rom. x. 17. God then hath done every thing that is fufficient, in order to men's believing, fo far as his wildom fees meet, without their own endeavours .---Therefore, though it be true, that all men have not faith, the fault is not in God, but in fuch men as fot up their own wifdom agains God's truth, and choole their fins before his ways; that " love darkness rather than light, because their deeds are evil." And even these hindrances God would enable them to remove. if they would but fincerely implore his grace, and Rrenuoufly use their own endeavours fo to do. I conclude, then, that Chrift died for all men, though all men are not faved. Nor does the love of God, in the gift of his Son, upon that account, become ujelefs, or unprofitable.

A like argument is framed upon the account of the great love of the Son himfelf towards thole for whom he died. " Chrift, (faith the argument); fo loved us; " that whilft we were his enemies, he died for us. Is " it now credible that he fhould not apply a benefit; " merited or procured with fuch precious blood, unto " thole for whom he merited it?"

I reply,

I reply. Is it credible that any, for whom this benefit was merited or procured, and to whom it is freely offered, flould not apply it to themfelves? Certainly it is. For our Lord fays. "Ye will not come unto "me, that ye might have life." John v. 40. So then, those Jews that rejected Christ, might have had life through him. if they would have come unto him .---The benefit was merited for them, and offered to them. vet they had it not. It was not applied to them. either by God or themfelves. I read of fome denuing the Lord that bought them, and fo bringing upon them felves fwift destruction, 2 Pet. ii. 1, and find that one may be destroyed, and a weak brother perish for whom Chrift died, Rom. xiv. 15. 1 Cor. viii. 11.-Now certainly, if Chrift bought thefe, died for thefe, he procured a benefit for them, as well as for others : and yet it is as certain, if they perified, that the benefit was not applied to them. This argument, therefore, any more than its fellow, cannot overthrow the doctrine of General Redemption.

## REASON XX.

"FOR whomfoever Chrift died, and obtained re-" miffion of fins, and reconciliation with God, for "those also he obtained, by his death, deliverance " from the bondage of fin, and the fpirit of regenera-" tion for newnefs of life. But Chrift did not obtain. " deliverance from the bondage of fin, or the fpirit of " regeneration for all men. Therefore, Chrift did " not die for all men."

This argument, with the two next that follow, are recited from the Collocutors of the Contra-remonstrants at the Conference at the Hague, ann. 1613. This is indeed, the fame in effect with the First and Fifth, ufed by the Synod of Dort. However, as it is urged by the Collocutors, I fhall vouchfafe it an anfwer. T deny the minor. Chrift did obtain, by his death, deliverance from the bondage of fin, and the spirit of regeneration for all men. But, as I observed before, in my answer to the fifth Reason, that a friend's obtaining a benefit for a perfon, is one thing; and that it be accepted by that perfon, is another. Therefore,



fore, if no finner upon earth fhould ever accept deliverance from the bondage of fiu, or the fpirit of regeneration, this would be no proof at all, that these benefits were not obtained for all finners; or that Chrift did not die for them.

## REASON XXI.

" ALL they, for whom Chrift died, can freely fay, "Who is he that condemneth? It is Chrift that died " for us, Rom. viii. 34. But they are only believers " and the elect, that can fpeak thus, ver. 33, not un-" believers, Mark xvi. 16. Therefore, Chrift died " not for unbelievers." I grant the minor. None but believers, and the elect (which I prefume are not different from believers) can freely, if you thereby mean experimentally, fay, Who is he that condemneth, &c. But the major I deny. All they, for whom Chrift died, cannot freely fay this. Many who are at present weak in faith, cannot freely fay it. Many who are at prefent unbélievers, but will be believers before they die, cannot freely fay it; yet you will acknowledge Chrift died for them. And there are many who never will believe aright unto falvation. that will not fcruple to fay it with great confidence, who yet will never be justified by his death. But not to infift upon this. I fay, the number of those for whom Chrift died, is not exactly the fame with the number of those that can freely or experimentally no that triumphant language of the Apoffle. For certain it is, there are fome that deny the Lord that bought them ; who are doubtlefs unbelievers. And as certain it is, that Christ gave himself a Ransom for all.-Confequently, he died for unbelievers, as well as for believers. And the reason why they cannot join in that holy triumph, as well as believers, is not becaufe Chrift hath not died for them, but becaufe they do not believe in him, and fo deprive themfelves of the benefit of his death.

But the minor, it feems, is further ftrengthened by this confideration : "The confolation raifed from the confideration of the death of Chrift, which the Apofile here, (Rom. viii. 32, 33, &c.) adminifiers to unto the faints or believers, would have little folidity "or

" or worth in it, in cafe reprobates and unbelievers " could as truly fay that Chrift died for them alfo." I am perfuaded, the confolation here administered would have as much folidity and worth in it, in the account of all Chriftians, except Calvinifts, upon the confideration that Chrift hath died for all, as that he had died only for a few among the children of men ; yea, and much more; inafmuch as they, having the mind that was in Christ, who is loving to every man. could not but fo much the more rejoice to think. that it was possible for all to be partakers of their confola-But I would ask, What kind of faints and tion. believers must those be, who could have but little folid or valuable confolation from the confideration of the death of Chrift, unlefs they were fure that an hundred or a thou fund men should have no benefit by it, for one that shall? What kind of fuints and believers are those, whose consolation would be *haken* and *poiled* upon the confideration that reprobates and unbelievers (who are at prefent reprobates) fhould become be, lievers, and be faved? Whole eye is evil, becaufe God's is good? Just of the fame flamp with those Jews, who were offended because to the Gentiles also God had granted repentance unto life. Behold here the genuine fpirit of Calvini(m ! Such as hold this opinion, it feems, can have but little folid or valuable confolation in the profpect of their own eternal happiness, unless they have, at the fame time, a comfortuble hope of feeing hundreds of thoufands of poor reprobates damned !

#### REASON XXII.

"IF reconciliation with God and remiffion of fins be obtained for all and every man, none excepted, then ought the word of this reconciliation, *i.e.* the gefpel, to be preached, and this continually, to all and every man. But the word of reconciliation is not thus preached to all and every man. Therefore reconciliation with God, and remiffion of fins is not obtained for every man." "The reafon of the confequence is, becaufe they, for whom reconciliation is obtained, not being capable of enjoying the thus by faith, and faith not being to be obtained, a "thus by faith, and faith not being to be obtained, thus the the terms of terms of the terms of the terms of the terms of terms of the terms of terms of the terms of terms of terms of the terms of terms

<sup>4</sup>C but by hearing (the word of their reconciliation) <sup>4</sup>C it feems contrary to all reafon, that they should be <sup>4</sup>C deprived of the means of believing."

I deny the confequence in the major, that the gofpel ought to be preached, fo as to be heard out. wardly, as the argument intends, and that continually to every man, or that it would be fo preached to them. if reconciliation with God, and remission of fins, were obtained for every man. No fuch confequence follows from the premiffes. The gofpel, as a word delivered by man, cannot be preached to infants, ideots, and deaf perfons, fo that they can understand it. But will any man of reafon or common fenfe dare to affirm. that all fuch fhall be damned, becaufe they are deprived of the ordinary means of believing? The children of the Hebrews, that were drowned at the command of Pharaoh, and those that were flain at the command of Herod, were deprived of the outward means of believing; but dares any one, therefore, pronounce that they are all gone to the Devil? Not without charging God with being a hard Master, " reaping where he has not fown, and gathering where he has not firewed ;" requiring an impossibility, that perfons fhould believe a report they never heard,

Our Saviour himfelf expressly declares concerning little children, of fuch is the kingdom of God, Mark x. And again tells his difciples, " Except ye he 14. converted, and become as little children, ye fhall not enter into the kingdom of heaven," Matt. xviii. 3, Now we must conclude fuch children to be in a ftate of grace, and favour with God, through the merits of Chrift, notwithstanding the corruption of their nature, otherwife we muft make our Saviour fay in effect, un. lefs ve become like thefe, that are in a flate of dumnation, ye cannot be faved. If children then be fubjects of the kingdom of God, no doubt fo are ideots, that are born fo, and have not by their own vices deprived themfelves of the use of reason. And fuch, no doubt, are those that are born deaf, that follow the light they have. I remember a remarkable inflance of fuch a perfon, who lived a most exemplary, pious life, that when the had kneeled down with others to prayers, would afterwards by fmiles, clapping her hands. 4.3

hands, laying them on her breaft, and pointing unwards, give .teftimony of her inward, heart-felt, holy iov: though the had never heard the found of a human voice. And if God be thus gracious to those, who never hear the gospel, why not to fincere honeft heathens: who, though they are deprived of that richer outward mean of grace and falvation which we enjoy, yet are not left destitute of *fufficient* means to bring "Thefe having not the law, are a them to heaven. law unto themfelves," Rom. ii. 14. And if thefe, by nature, (affifted by that grace of God, which bringeth falvation to all men), do the things contained in the law. fo far as the common notices of right and wrong are afforded them, no doubt but, for the fake of Chrift, they also fhall have a reward in heaven.

If, as the Collocutors fay, it feem contrary to all reason that they, for whom reconciliation and remission of fins it obtained, fhould be deprived of the means of believing; is it not much more unreasonable, that infants and ideots flould be required to believe what they cannot poffibly understand, or even attend to; and deaf perfons and heathens, what they never heard? Certainly it is. But farther, God certainly has deprived infants, ideots, deaf perfons, and heathens of the means of believing, or hearing the word of their reconciliation; yet it is certain, from the word. of God, and the confession of fober Christians in all ages, that Chrift obtained reconciliation with God. and remiffion of fins, at least for some of these.-Those, therefore, are guilty of blasphemy, who dare to fay that God has acted unreafonably in depriving them of the means of believing. Upon the whole, I will venture to affirm, that the wife and merciful God requires faith in no man, beyond the means of believing Though, therefore, the gofpel be not afforded him. preached to every man, this is no proof that reconciliation with God, and remiffion of fins, is not obtained for every man.

But I shall observe farther, though the gospel be not preached to every man, so that the found thereof reaches the outward ears of all; yet there are some who firenuously insist upon it, that the gospel is preached in every man; and quote, as their authority for such

Digitized by Google

an

72

an affertion. Coloff. i. 23. The go pel-which was preached, (not to; but is maon show) in every creature: (fo mankind is called here and eliewhere.) So that though every creature, or every man, is not made acquainted with the riches of the goinel mystery: every one is favoured with fuck a measure of light and grace, as, duly improved, is fufficient to bring them to glory. And much to the fame purpole fpeaks Bishop Latimer, Serm. 23d Sunday after Trinity :---" Even fo it is with Popery and falle doctrine. The " nature of it is to bring to everlafting forrow. Yet " let us hope that our forefathers were not damned : "for God had many ways to preferve them from " perifling. Yea, in the laft hour of death, God can " work with his Holy Ghoft, and teach men to know " Chrift his Son for their Saviour. Though they were " taught otherwife before, yet God could preferve " them from the poilon of the falle doctrine." As in "the great dearth, when all things were fo dear, \* when the rich Franklings would not fell their corn " in the markets,-God could preferve the poor with " their children ;--- fo he could preferve our forefathers " from everlasting perdition. Though they lacked " the food of their fouls, yet he could feed them in-" wardly with the Holy Ghoft." And the fame holds good with regard to infants, ideots, deaf perfons, and heathens. God, who is infinite in wifdom, as well as mercy, hath many ways to preferve them from perifiing, without their hearing the outward gofpel. So that fill we have no reason but to conclude, that Chrift hath died for all men.

## REASON XXIII.

"TO all those for whom Christ truly died, the "death of Christ is profitable. But this death of his "is not profitable unto all men. Therefore he died "not for all men."

This argument is advanced by the learned Chamier, the firength whereof the Reader will find lodged in the XIXth Reafon, and already deftroyed. However, if this be thought to yield any fupport to the good old caufe, I fhall not refufe to try how much. The major he endeavours to prove, "1. From the

D

proper

0006

----

" proper import of the particle for, which (fays he), 44 always notes fome benefit accruing to him, for whom " fomething is faid to be done." But this argument is nothing worth. For certain it is, the particle for, does not always note a benefit accruing to a perfon, but fometimes only intended for him, or offered to him. A falutary medicine may be prepared, intended for, and offered to a fick man, that will not take it, and fo no benefit accrues to him from it. "2. From "the flate of the controverfy." If he hereby mean the arguments produced on the Calviniats' part. I truft those have been all found invalid. "3. From " the Scriptures, as where it is faid, ' He gave himfelf " for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity. "&c." But this is no proof that all for whom Chrift gave himfelf intentionally to redcem them from all iniquity, are or shall be actually to redeemed. Chrift fays, "God fent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through him might be faved," John iii. 17; yet, I fuppofe, no Calvinift will allow that all the world fhall be faved through Chrift. So again, from Matt. xxvi. 28, the enany mentioned in this text, I have already proved in the beginning of this track to mean, the multitudes of the fous of Adam, Rom. v. 18, 19. Thofe texts afford no proof that all for whom Chrift died faall be " actually juftified by his blood, and faved from wrath through him;" but only, if those for whom he died do believe in him, and fo are justified by his blood, and continue by faith in a justified state, they shall "be faved from wrath through him."

The minor he endeavours to prove, "1. From the "conceffion of his adverfaries themfelves (the Papifts) "concerning infants who die unbaptized; all which "they exclude from falvation, and confequently from "all benefit by the death of Chrift." Is this a proof that all infants that die unbaptized fhall be damned, becaufe the Papifts fay fo? I fuppofe no Proteftant will admit this as fufficient proof. And those that do, may with as much reason admit that every Proteftant fhall be damned, because the Papifts affirm, that there is no falvation out of the Romifh Church. "2. From "the concession of (almost) all, concerning perform of

" of years of maturity, viz. that very many of those " perific everlaftingly, and fo never come to receive "any benefit by the death of Chrift." In answer to this, I fay, 1. If all men, without exception, were to make this conceffion, it is no proof that Chrift hath not died for all men. 2. Though it be granted that, many perfous of years of maturity perifh everlastingly, this is no proof that Chrift hath not died for all men. For the reafon why they perifh is, not becaufe Chrift hath not died for them; but becaufe they do not clofe with the offers of mercy. 3. It is not truly faid, that even fuch perfons receive no benefit by the death of Chrift. They receive many, not only temporal, but *fpiritual* benefits; many convictions, awakenings, and ulurms; yea, it may be, a confiderable measure of fuith and love. And if they flight thefe benefits, if their faith fails, and their love waxes cold, the reafon is not because Christ hath not died for them, but becaufe they were not *watchful*; therefore their benefits were not lasting.

#### REASON XXIV.

" IF Chrift died for all men, then all men are or " fhall be faved. But this is not fo. Therefore Chrift " died not for all men." This argument, the fame in fubftance with the former, is likewife produced by Chamier. The minor, which needs no proof, he proves from John iii. 36. Rom. ii. 8. For the confequence in the major proposition he cites the Apostle's difcourfe, Rom. v. 8, 9, 10. under the notion of an express probation of it, But God commendeth his love towards us, &c. en argumentum! What proof is here that all are or fhall be faved for whom Chrift died? No more than there is, that all fhall be damned that fprang from Adam. But if this passage be infitted on as a proof that all shall be faved for whom Chrift died, it must prove, that all mankind shall be faved; which is denied in the minor, and that truly. For certain it is, that Chrift died for all, and upon this ground commends his love to all finners. This argument, therefore, either proves more than the adver. faries themfelves will allow, or it proves nothing to their purpose. So that, in spite of this, and a thousand

D 2

Such arguments, the doctrine of *General Redemption* must be acknowledged to be a rational, scriptural, and gloriously comfortable truth.

Before I conclude, it may not be amifs to obviate fome more objections which have been flarted by fome against the doctrine of General Redemption.-"If Chrift died for all fins, and of all mankind, he " died for the fin of final obfinacy and wilful rejecting " of Chrift : But he died not for fuch fin, as appears "Matt. xii. 31, 32. Heb. vi. 6 .- x. 26. 1 John v. "16. And fome there are that die in fuch fin: \* Therefore Chrift died not for all the fins of all man-" kind," I anfwer. This is an idle objection. For Chrift died for no fins, in fuch fort, that the finner shall be faved by his death, unlefs he repent and believe the gospel, when proposed to him. But it is impoffible that a finner should believe, that perfits in unbelief to the last, and dies therein. And though fuch finner die in his unbelief, this is no proof that Chrift did not die for him, as well as for others; nor that he might not have been faved as well as others. if he would have believed Chrift, who, as Bifhop Latimer favs. fhed as much of his blood for Judas (who died in final impenitence and unbelief,) as he did for Peter. Peter believed it, and therefore he was faved. Judas would not believe, and therefore he was condemned; the fault being in him only, and no one elfe.

Again it is objected, "How could Chrift die for 44 all men, when thousands were in hell at the very "time of his death." This objection is as trifling as Chrift is the Lamb flain from the the former. foundation of the world, Rev. xiii. 8. The merits of his death, therefore, were not available only fince the time that he borred his head and died upon the crofs, but from the foundation of the world, even before there was a finner upon earth. And to make this an objection against the General Redemption. that is in, or through his blood, becaufe thousands of finners were in hell at the time of his death, is neither more nor lefs than to fay, that all finners are in hell, that died before the time of his death. But if fome finners, by virtue of his death, were faved before he actually died; all other finners might have been faved alfo.

oogle

alfo, if they had alfo made a proper use of the means afforded for their falvation.

It is objected farther, that "to maintain the doctrine " of General Redemption, is to deny the doctrine of "free gruce." I would afk fuch objectors, what do you mean by free grace? If you mean any thing more thereby, than that finners are justified freely by the grace of God, through the redemption that is in Jesus Chrift, Rom. iii. 21, you mean by it fomething which the Scripture does not mean. Yea, if your mean that only a few among the multitudes of finners upon earth, have a right to lay claim to fuch free grace, while the reft of mankind, by virtue of an abfolute decree of God, are excluded from having any thare therein, as if it were not as free for them to accept, as for others; you mean fuch a kind of free grace as the Scripture knows nothing of. For certain it is, those that are faid to be justified freely by his. grace, ver. 24. are fuch as are faid to have fluned. ver. 23; and there is nothing wanting to make them all equally partakers of that juftification, which is obtained for them, but faith in Jesus Chrift, ver. 22. The free grace you mean, is fuch grace as God, confidered as a respecter of persons, is represented as freely befowing on fome particular perfons, and cruelly denying to others. The doctrine of fuch free grace I deny. And I deny that grace, fo confidered, can be in all refpects truly and properly called free grace. For though, with respect to the giver, and for those that are fuffered to receive it, it be free; yet for those that are not suffered to receive it, it is not free. If any, therefore, deny the doctrine of free grace. they are the Predefinarians, rather than those that maintain the doctrine of General Redemption; feeing. that these latter maintain, that the grace of God was . purchased for all, and is as free for all that will receive it, as the beams of the Sun that fhines on their bodies, or the air that blows upon them; acknowledging with the Scriptures, that "the free gift cameupon all men unto justification of life," Rom. v. 18, while the former affirm, contrary to God's Word, it came only on a few.

Again,

Digitized by GOOGLC

Again, "To deny the doctrine of abfolute tre-" deflination, is to deny the comfortable doctrine of " ab folute, final per feverance." I answer, doctrines are not to be received as true, merely becaufe they are comfortable : If fo, we must receive that doctrine for truth, which appears in the face, though it is not in the bosom of that text, " He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he feen perverfenefs in Ifrael," Num. xxiii. 21. Nor do I fee how the doctrine of final perfeverance can afford a man any comfort at all : feeing it is acknowledged by all, that it is proper only to the elect to perfevere; and no man can be fore that he is cleft, without fome extraordinary manifeflation from God, till he has perfevered to the end. But if I err in holding that juffified perfons may fall away from grace, and perifh, I err with Biftop Latimer, and with our Church in her Homily on the danger of falling from God; yea, with the whole Chriftian Church for above a thousand years "Certainly," fays Bifhop Overall. after Chrift. " that opinion concerning the certain perfeverance " of all those who have once believed, and have been " regenerate, about which there is fo great contention. " was never approved of by any of the Fathers of the " antient Church, but was rejected by all antiquity. " and too much confuted by the continual experience " of all times, and fprang not up but in this laft age : "and was introduced into the Church through the " diffute that happened between Zuinglius and his " party with Luther." The testimony of this great man, renowned for his profound learning and folid judgment, is thus feconded by Mr. Baxter: " Except "Hierome truly accuse Jovinian with it, there is not " (that I know of) any Father, Christian, or heretic, "that hath written that no truly juffified perfons " fall finally away from grace, and perifh, for above-"a thousand years after Christ." And it is commonly granted, that generally they held the contrary ; even Augustine, Prosper, and Fulgentius not excepted. And I add, not excepting Calvin himfelf.

"But to deny absolute predefination is to fet up. "man's free will." And does not every Calvinit

unlef**s** 

unlefs he is in one of his raving fits, fet up man's free will, as much as those that hold General Redemption? Even Dr. Twiffe, one of the most rigid predeffinarians, it may be, that ever wrote, commonly cites Auflith with approbation, as faying, Poffe credere eft omnium, credere verò fidelium : The power to believe is common to all men, but actually to believe belongs only to the "What men," fays Baxter, " that write faithful. in Greek or Latin deny free will? Did not all the autient Fathers and Churches hold it till Augustine's time, of whom we have any notice? Did not Augalline. Profper, and Fulgentius, (the three great champions for predefination) hold it? Who devied it for above a thousand or thirteen hundred years after Christ ?----Is it not then a horrid fhame, to hear honeft people fofeduced into love-killing, factions fidings by their teachers, as that boys and women fpeak of wifer and better perfons with difaffection and reproach, faying, Oh! he is a free-willer, or he holdeth free-will, when they know not what they talk of; but are made to believe, that it is fome monftrous impious opinion. making a man almost an heretic?" And does not our own Church, in her Xth Article, maintain freewill, as much as those who are branded and reviled with the name of Arminians? For though fhe afferts, "" the condition of man, after the fall of Adam, is "fuch, that he cannot turn and prepare himfelf, by " his own natural firength and good works, to faith "and calling upon God," (which who denics?) Yet does the not allow that, under the aids of preventing grace, he may? And this grace, I have already proved, is free for all. And fo is co-operating grace likewife; which is never denied to any, but those that reject the other: For whofoever hath, fays our Lord, to him shall be given, Matt. xiii. 12. and to the fame purpose is James iv. 6. And is not all the free-will to do good, that we contend for, taught in this very chapter ? Submit your felves therefore to God, ver. 7. Humble your felves in the fight of the Lord, ver. 10. But it is beyond all contradiction taught plainly, Gen. vi. 9. Noah (not fimply not walked, but Function fet himself (i. e. under the aids of grace) to walk with God.

I know

I know fome will reply, " And to you make your-"felf, in part, your own Saviour." I answer, No. more than the Translators of the Bible do, Acts ii. 40. Save your felves ( Sw9 A+ from this untoward generation, And how were the Jews, to whom St. Peter fpake those words, to fave themselves? Was it not by repenting and being baptized in the Name of Jefus Christ, for the remission of fins, that they might receive the gift of the Holy Ghost? ver. 38. And I would afk, Muft not these men set themselves, under the aids of grace, to repent and be baptized, in order to be faved, as well as Noah to walk with God? And could this be done without their own free-will fo. affifted? Certainly not. What then? Muft they not do what the Apolile taught them, for fear of becoming Self-Saviours, and fo robbing Chrift of his honour? I suppose no man in his wits will affert this. Is it not eafy to fee then, that those over-doers in the gospel, are undoers of it? How much wifer than fuch. Gospel-Ministers and Orthodox-Teachers, as they are filled, was Dr. Overall, who has thus given his opinion in this cafe: "We must neither attribute nothing, nor too much to free-will." On the one part, with the defenders of irrefifible grace, free-will, not only before grace, but even under it, is not to be denied and fet afide; nor, on the other part, is the faving efficacy of grace to be swallowed up by the power' and liberty of the will : But allowing to Divine Grace the principal place, the human will must be admitted as its handmaid; yet as a free attendant, and freely obedient to grace. So that by this free-will, excited by the admonitions of preventing grace, and prepared by proper affections, and frengthened and affifted with needful powers, man may be both freely and willingly a worker together with God, left he receive the grace of God in vain.

But, fay fome, "To deny the doctrine of abfolute "predefination, and fo of abfolute final perfeverance, "is to make God *changeable.*" If fuch as make this objection know what they mean, they know not what they *ought* to mean, when they fpeak of God as *unchangeable*. They mean, I fuppofe, what fome fay, that whom God once loves, he always dil and always

will

80.

will love; and fo that the man who is once in grace,. is always in grace. Whereas they ought to meanonly, that God's nature, effence, and attributes are. always the fame; and fo, the "Lord alloweth (or as Leigh, chooleth) the righteous, but the ungodly, and him that delighteth in wickednefs, doth his foul? abhor." Pfal. xi. 6. Of his own unchangeablene is. thus rightly underflood, (which fome ignorantly or wilfully miftake for changeablenefs) hear himfelf fpeak, Lev. xxvi. " If ye walk in my flatutes, &c. ver. 3. My foul fhall not abhor you, ver. 11. But if ye will not hearken unto me, ver. 14, My foul shall abhor you," ver, 30. Here God shews the unchangeablene's of his love to those that obey him, and of his. abhorrence of those that disobey him. The Jews, the fame people, fhall be the object both of his love and hatred, or ubhorrence, according as they demean themfelves; and that for this very reason, because the mind of God is unchangeably the fame, loving holinefs and hating fin. But for a while your shall have your faying; once in grace and always in grace. On the other hand, you fhall allow me mine; once out of grace and always out of grace. Now John the Baptift tells us, "He that believeth not the Son, fhall not fee life, but the wrath of God abideth on him." John iii. 36. So then, in confequence of God's unchangeablenefs, as you understand it, all that ever were, or ever fitall be, unbelievers, shall have the wrath of God abiding on them to all eternity. Nay, you fay, they may believe that do not believe now, and then the wrath of God will be removed from What? And may those be the objects of them. God's love, who are now the objects of his wrath? Why you make God as changeable, as if you were an Allow me this, and you fhall allow me. Arminian. that those may be the objects of God's wrath, who are now the objects of his love. For I am fure you, have no better reason for your affertion, than I have for mine. If you tell me, Chrift hath promifed, the believer shall not come into condemnation : I grant it. while he continues to believe. But if a believer turn, apostate, Heb. x. 38, God's foul (hall have no pleusure in kim; while he is fuch, he shall not see life, bute D 5. the:

the wrath of God abideth on him. Upon the whole, then, the afferters of General Redemption make God: changeable no more than every Predefinarian does, that pays an honeft regard to the Scriptures.

But the grand objection is ftill behind, To deny the. doctrines of absolute and unconditional predestination. a word in all the Bible. I fuppofe you mean a power, joined with his will, to bring fome few, in comparisonof the whole, out of mankind to heaven, and to fend. all the reft to hell, barely to fnew that he had fuch a will and power. I do not find in the Scripture that the all-wife, all-juft, and all-merciful God, claims any fuch fovereignty; nor is it reafonable to fuppofe it in him, and therefore I cannot attribute it to him. We are not to fpeak of God's fovereignty, without confidering him as the natural and moral Governor of the world. As a natural Governor, he cannot look upon fin with allowance, neither can any evil dwell with him. As a moral Governor, he will deal with his rational creatures according to the firicteft rules of wildom, mercy, and justice, and will neither fave nor condemn any man to the violation of any of those attributes. But, as Tilenus rightly obferves, "You fet up his fovereignty to confront his other " attributos, viz. his justice and mercy, (I add, and " wifdom), and think you much honour him in affign. "ing him a power to command perjury, lying, " blusphemy, and a prerogative to caft poor innocent, \* babes into hell-torments. A piece of doctrine which " the great Patriarch certainly never dreamt of, when " he expostulated with his Maker, and faid, Shall " not the Judge of all the earth do right? Gen. xviii, " 25 .- Nay, you think you cannot fufficiently extol, " as to fome perfons, that *[pecial grace*, which is "God's free gift, unlefs you extinguish, as to others " (as far as your opinions can reach) that universal " justice, which is his very nature; to the dignity "whereof, it is not only difagreeable, but inconfiftent, " that he fhould (as you would have him) procure " himfelf glory out of the everlafting mifery of his " own poor innocent creatures, or take pleafure in

" it."

"it." I fhall fay no more upon this point here, as I purpofe, God willing, in another treatife to enlarge upon the fubject of God's Sovereignty.

I shall conclude this with an antient testimony against the doctrine of abjointe predestination, and for free will in man, as far as I contend for it; which teftimony, I prefume, is agreeable to the doctrine of the church of England, not only because it is appointed to be read ordinarily in the fervice of the church ; but efpecially because the Compilers of our Liturgy have fixt upon it to be read as part of the proper Leffon for St. Peter's Day. And though it be apocryphal, and therefore not applied by the church to establish any doctrine, yet, I presume, the church did not judge it to be contrary to truth and found doctrine: for then, no doubt, they would have rejected it, as well as fome other parts of the Apocrypha, Ecclus. xv. 11, 17. " Say not thou. It is through the Lord that 1 fell away: for thou oughteft not to do the things that he hateth. Say not thou, He hath caufed me to err: for he hath no need of the finful The Lord hateth all abomination, and they man. that fear God love it not. He himfelf made man from the beginning, and left him in the hand of his counfel : If thou wilt, to keep the commandments, and to perform acceptable faithfulnefs. He hath fet fire and water before thee: firetch forth thy hand unto whether thou wilt. Before man is life and death, and whether him liketh shall be given him. Ver. 20. He hath commanded no man to do wickedly, neither hath he given any man licence to fin."

# SECTION III.

I come now to confider those passages of Scripture, which are commonly infifted on to prove particular election and reprobation, and upon which the minor proposition, in the 14th reason, tiands. These I shall take notice of generally, in the order they shaud in the Bible, except where the same, or similar passages, are mentioned in different places.

Geu. iv. 4, 5. "And the Lord had refpect unto Abel, and to his offering; but unto Caio, and to his D 6 offering.

1000

89

offering he had not respect." And why was this? not hecause Abel was unconditionally elected from eternity. and Cain reprobated; but because, "by faith Abet" offered unto God a more excellent facifice than Cain," Heb. xi. 4. "If thou doft well;" is e. for the future, faith God, "fhalt theu not be accepted? and if thou doft not well, fin lieth at the door." Or, as the words might be rendered, "if thou hadft done well, fhouldft not thou have been accepted? but though thou haft not done well, a facifice for fin-is at the door," i. e. is near at hand, ver. 7. Taking the words in either fence, it is evident there was not yet reprobated, in the Calvinifts' fense, if ever he was.

Gen. vi. 8, But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord. "But fo did none of the reft of mankind, ex-cept his family." What grace or favour did Noah, at this time, find in the eyes of the Lord? That he and his house were faved from perifling by the flood. And why found he this favour? Because he " was a just man, and perfect in his generations, and walked with God," ver. 9. The original, observe, is not funly, walked; but , made himfelf, or fet himfelf to walk with God: which he did through the aid of grace offered and accepted, as much as the people of Ifrael " fold themfelves to do evil in the fight of the Lord," by rejecting offered grace. If this had not been the cafe, doubtlefs he would have perifhed as well as the reft. But becaufe the bodies of the reft of mankind, belide Noah and his houfe, perifhed in the water, will any one, therefore, dare to affert that their fouls perifhed in hell? Till I have clearer proof, I fay; though the moft might, yet all did not. For I read that " the Spirit of Chrift went and preached to the foirits in prifon ;" i. e. the fouls in diftrefs ; for fo the expression of being in prifon, frequently means in Scripture; which fometime were difubedient, 1 Pet. iii. 19, 20. but not all of them always, for it appears that • when they faw no way to escape, the convincing Spirit wrought upon them, and " they cried unto the Lord in their diffrefs, and he heard them." " For, for this caufe was the gofpel preached alfo" to them that were dead," i. e. to the hearts of those perifhing peoples " that

" that they might be judged," punished, " according to man in the flefh, but live according to God in the Spirit," chap. iv. 6. And no doubt but God, who iswilling to fave all, upon his own terms, by his Spirit frove with them all, if they would but have obeyed: his motions. Yea, it is plain he did; for he fays, with respect to all that perified in the flood, my Spirit shall not always strive with man, ver. 3, which plainly implies, that it had ftriven with them. But if they had been reprobated from all eternity, it is abfurd to fuppofe that God would have firiven with them. To what end? To make them repent, which he had 'decreed they never fhould? This is to reprefent the infinitely wife and merciful God as tantalizing his creatures, and acting the most unreasonable kind of cruehty. that can be imagined. Again, with regard to the children that perifhed in the deluge, fome Predefinarians themfelves have had charity enough to allow a poffibi---lity of the falvation of fome of them at leaft. This. paffage then gives no countenance at all to the dectrine of particular election and reprobation. This might fuffice for an answer to all fimilar cases that may be produced.

Gen. vii. 16. And the Lord fut him in. This text I have heard firongly infifted upon to prove Noah one of the elect, and the absolute certainty of his final perfeverance in a flate of grace; becaufe the Lord. fut him into the ark, and he was preferved from perifhing by the flood, with the reft of mankind. But those that infift upon this, feem to have forgotten that the Lord flut Ham in, as well as Noah. Yet I fuppofe there is no Calvinift but what pronounces Ham a reprobate, with as much confidence as if he had been in hell, and feen him there. Curfed Ham is the character bestowed upon him by most of that kind of Writers, that I have feen. Behold then curfed Ham in the ark of the elect! This would be almost enough to make one doubt of the fafety of Noah's flate, if we had no. better proof of it; at leaft of fome of the reft that were in the ark. I prefume then this text no more proves the certainty of Nouh's election to eternal life and final perfeverance, than it does the certainty of Ham's. Much.

Much lefs does it prove the certainty of the election and perfeverance of any other performs.

Gen. ix. 25, Curfed be Canaan; a fervant of fervants shall he be unto his brethren. Becaufe of this prophetic fpeech of Noah, Ham is generally branded with the character of curfed Ham. Though by the way Hum's name is not mentioned, but only that of his fon Canaan (if Canaan there means a perfon). But fuppofe it had, is that any proof that Ham is gone to the devil, any more than it is, that that man is damned who brought Jeremiah's father the news of his birth. becaufe Jeremiah pronounced him curfed for fo doing. I fuppofe, not. It is hardly credible that either Jeremiah or Noah had any thoughts of dooming those to hell, on whom they pronounced their curfe. That expression is not always to be taken in the largest fense. Nor is it here. All that Noah means is, that the Canaanites, the pofterity of Canaan, the fon of Ham, fhould be fubdued by the pofterity of his brethren. Not a word is here mentioned of the eternal flates of Ham or Canaan, or their postcrity; or of the efernal flates of his brethren, or their posterity, in their bleffings. Nor are their eternal fates one way or other, fo much as implied, with regard to all their posterity. No doubt fome of Ham's posterity were faved ; Rahab, for inftance, and many of the Gibeonites. And there is too great reason to believe many of the pofterity of Shem and Japhet perified eternally. The most that can be inferred from the passage is, that the pofterity of Ham, in time to come, flould have lefs outward prosperity than that of his brethren, and fhould not have the favour of fuch great outward Church privileges as they. And, after all, it must be observed, that the curfe upon Ham's posterity, and the bleffing upon his brethren, were not pronounced. because the one was reproduted from and the other elected to eternal life from all eternity; but only that God revealed to Noah what would be their different temporal lots in time to come, and moved him to declare it to his fons; that Ham might be, by fuch a prospect, punished for his undutifulness; and, on the other hand, Shem and Japhet, by a more agreeable profpect, -

86

Digitized by Google

profpect, rewarded for their dutifulnefs: that the one might be, on his part, deterred from finning again; the others, on their part, encouraged to go on in the way of duty. So that neither is there here any the leaft foundation for the doctrine of particular, perfonal, and unconditional election to eternal life, or reprobation to damnation.

Gen. xii. 2, 3, God fays to Abraham, "I will make of thee a great nation, and I will blefs thee, and make thy name great ;---And in thee fhall all families of the earth be bleffed." Here God choofes Abraham out of all the reft of mankind. True, to be the founder of that people, whom he was pleafed to call his chosen and his peculiar people, and to be the progenitor of Chrift. But did he choole him, without any refpect to his difposition of mind? Abraham, merely becaufe he was Abraham? Nay, but fays God, "Abraham shall furely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the carth shall be bleffed in him; for I know him, that he will command his children, and his houshold after him; and they fhall," or rather that "they may, keep the way of the Lord, to do juffice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath fpoken of him," Gen. xviii. 18, 19. Or did he choofe Abraham and his pofterity to be heirs of Heaven, as well as Canaan. to the exclusion of all the reft of mankind? Not fo. Righteous Lot, though of Abraham's kindred, was not of his pofferity, nor Jethro, nor Rahab, nor any of the Gentiles which were afterwards his people, who had not been his people. And, befides those Gentiles. who became the people of God in gospel-times, many no doubt were fuch before and after the promulgation of the law. Doubtlefs fuch was Job; and fuch, we have reafon to conclude, were his three friends, though not fo much enlightened as Job was, Job xlii. 8, 9, Was not the Queen of Sheba in that number? 10. 1 Kings x, 9. Matt. xii. 42. Was not Naaman the Syrian? Yea, and probably Nebuchadnezzar (though he is dignified by a certain Writer, with the character of "one of the Devil's head Generals") Dan. iv. 37. And were not thousands, and tens of thousands belides, whole names and nations we never heard of? It must be

be granted; otherwife we fhould make God himfelf. declare an untruth, when he tells Abraham, that in him all the nations, yea all the families, in the earth flouid be bleffed. Certainly, therefore, all mankind receive fome fpiritual bleffing (for fuch is here intended) through Chrift, the Seed of Abruham; however many part with it, for fome prefent earthly enjoyment, as Efau did with his birthright. Downright to this purpole is the note on this text in the margin of the Bishops' Bible, though written by a Predestinarian. "The world fhall recover by thy Seed, which is " Chrift, the bleffing which they loft in Adam." Upon the whole, then, God's choosing Abraham upon fuchgrounds and for fuch purpofes, is no reafon whereon: to build the doctrine of particular election to eternal: life, much lefs of reprobation; any more than hischoosing the Virgin Mary to be the mother of Chrift, is a fufficient reason to conclude that all the women inthe world befides her are reprobates.

Gen. xix, 16. "And while he, Lot, lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand-the Lord being merciful unto him, and brought him forth, and fet him without the city." What! Becaufe he was unconditionally elected to eternal life from all eternity? There is not the leaft hint of any fuch matter here, or elsewhere. All that is any where declared, is, that God delivered. Lot out of the overthrow of Sodom, not merely because he was Lot, or Lot elect, in the Opponent's fense; But, I. Becaufe he was just Lot, 2 Pet. ii. 7. and, 2. In confequence of Abraham's interceffion, ver. 29. God remembered Abraham, and fent Lot out of the midft of the overthrow. And all that is denoted by it is, that God, for the fake of Chrift's interceffion, will fave the righteous from the fire of hell. But 'was not Lot's wife brought forth, as well as he? And what became of her? Remember Lot's wife. Luke xvii. 32.

Gen. xxi. 10. Caft out this bond-woman and her fon; for the fon of this bond-woman shall not be heir with my fon, even with Ifauc. So Gal. iv. 30. From these texts it is argued, "Ifauc was a type of the "elect, of the spiritual seed and children of God, and "heirs of the promise; therefore was such himself. "Ifmael,

Digitized by Google

3-3-14

"Iffimuel, on the contrary, was a type of reprobates, " children of the flefh, which are not children of God, " nor heirs of the promife; confequently was fuch "himfelf." Rom. ix. 8. I answer, types are not inftances of the things they typify. The Pafchal Lamb. was a type of Chrift, the Lamb of God, that taketh away the fin of the world, but was not fuch itfelf. So Ishmael, though an outcast from Abraham's family, was no more a reprobate from the favour of God, than Ifaac was. And Ifaac, though peculiarly favoured of God, with regard to the covenant of promife made to Abraham, yet was not favoured alone. When Abraham prayed, Oh that Ishmael might live before thee, Gen. xvii. 18, God faid unto him, "As for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have bleffed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly," ver. 20. And when he was caft out, God fays, I will make him a great nation, chap. xxi. 18. and afterwards we read, God was with the lad, ver. 20. a phrafe that implies God's special favour and protection. Moreover, we have reason to suppose, from Gen. xxv. 6, that Ifhmael had a portion, though he was not the heir of the family. Therefore, though Issued be a type of those that are under a spirit of bondage, and not within the pale of the outward. covenant; yea, allowing that he was fuch himfelf, and so neither he nor they could, nor can claim any covenant-right to the promifed inheritance; vet it. follows not, that neither he nor they have any portion, at all. That he had a portion of his father's fubfance, I have already flewn, though not of the inheritance entailed upon the children of promife. Now, if he was a type of the children of boudage in one cafe. why not in another? If in their rejection from the nobler inheritance, why not in their allotment, to fome, though a leffer portion of good things? In my Father's houfe, fays our Lord, are many manfions, John xiv. 2. For whom, but for fincerc and upright perfons among those that have not the gospel, that follow the light they have, and use the power they have, as well as for the feveral ranks and claffes of Christians? Yea, verily, I conclude fo from Rom. ii. 14, 15, as well as from thefe words of our Lord, Matt. viii. 11, " Many " fhall

fhall come from the east and weft, and fhall fit down with Abraham, and Ifaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven." I conceive, then, that those texts concerning lfaac and Ifhmael can, by no fair confiruction, be forced into the fervice of the doctrine of reprobation. The highest end they ferve for, and all that the Aposle quotes them for, is to fhew that God bestows his peculiar favours when he will, and on whom he pleafes, according as his Wisdom directs, his Mercy inclines, and his Justice permits.

Gen. xxv. 23, The elder fhall ferre the younger. This paffage is quoted by St. Faul, Rom. ix. 11-13. he fays, "For the children, (Efau and Jacob), beingnot yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpofe of God, according to election, might fland, not of works, but of him that calleth, it was faid unto her, Rebekah, The elder fhall ferre the younger. As it is written (Mal. i. 2, 3.) Jacob have J loved, but Efau have I hated." Thefe texts are much infifted upon as fome of the main pillars of predefination, election, and reprobation; which yet in fupport of fuch doctrines, are but as firaw and rotten wood. The purpofe of God, according to election, I fhall confider hereafter: the other paffages here.

We read, Gen. xxv. 22, 23, that when "Rebekah had conceived, the children ftruggled together within her." And the faid, (not, "if it be fo, why am I thus?" but אכם-כץ, "if it be right," if all is as it should be, "why am I thus! And she went to enquire of the Lord. And the Lord faid unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people fhall be feparated from thy bowels: and the one people fhall be ftronger than the other people; and the elder fhall ferve the younger." Now it is certain, if fervitude be taken here in the commonly received fenfe, for a flate of outward fubjection and flavery, that in fuch a fense the elder, Esau, never did forve the younger, Jacob. Nay, nor did the posterity of Efau, ever fo ferve the posterity of Jacob. For however fome have ftrained hard to find out the time when this prediction was fo accomplified, they have failed in the attempt: for at most they tell us but of a partial . fervitade.

fervitude. I take it for granted, then, that fervitude here, as well as in divers other places, is to be taken in 'a comparative fenfe, and means no more than a flate of inferiority. And that under the name of Jacob, or the younger, is fignified the Jewish Church and State, which was more renowned and flourishing, and, for the time it lafted, was more favoured of God in many refpects than that of the Gentiles, which was prefigured by Efau, or the elder. And for this reafon only it is, that God fays "Jacob have I loved, but Efau have I hated." For neither is hatred here to be taken in its extensive, but only in a comparative fenfe, as Gen. xxix. 31. Luke xiv. 26, for a lefs degree of love, or the flewing fewer marks of favour. And even the General note applies this love and hatred to the temporal condition of the Jews and Edomites, agreeable to the context in Malachi. I prefume, then, that God no more hated the perfon of Efau, than he did that of Jacob. For though he is called a profane perfon, Heb. xii. 16, for felling his birthright, and though he found no place of repentance in Ifaac, his father, after he had conferred the bleffing on Jacob: and though, on these accounts, he is a proper type of those that flight the mercics of God, and forseit his favour ; this is no proof that he was an *infance* of it. or that he never repented. Not the least hint is here given of the eternal states of Jacob and Esau, of the election of the one, and reprobation of the other; but only of God's choosing Jacob, as he had done Abraham and Ifac before, to be, in his generation, the Founder of the Jewish Church, and the Progenitor of Christ, Jacob and Efau could not both be chosen to this end. God preferred Jacob. And this he had as great a right to do, when his wifdom faw fit it fhould be done, as to cut off an elder brother by death, that the fecond might fucceed to the inheritance.

Let it be obferved farther, that when Efau fo carncfly requefted a bleffing of his father, his father, though not in the form of a bleffing, yet to as much purpole, in the fpirit of prophecy, pronounced as great bleffings concerning him, as concerning Jacob; except what relates to the Meffiah, that was to defcend from him. "Behold," fays he, " thy dwelling thall be of the

the fainefs of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above. And (or) but by thy fword shalt thou live, and thalt ferve thy brother," i. e. be inferior to him for a while: "But it fhall come to pais, when thou fhalt have the dominion, thou fhalt break his yoke from off thy neck," Gen. xxvil. 39, 40. And when this came to pais, as it did when the Jews were rejected, and the Gentiles called. God might as truly fay, Efau have I loved, and Jacob have I hated, (as he is fometime faid to abhor his own inheritance. (Pfal. cvi. 40.) as he once faid, Jucob have I loved, and Efau have I hated. If any man, therefore, will drag in the prophecy concerning Jacob's fuperiority to establish the election of Jacob, and the reprodution of Efau; another may, with as good reafon, produce the prophecy concerning Efau's fuperiority, to effablish the election of Elau, and the reprodution of Jacob.-But the truth is, neither the one prophecy nor theother, concerns their eternal happiness or milery: but relates only to the outward flate of the church, as it exifted first under the Jewish dispensation, and afterwards under the Chriftian : which, from the Gentiles being the greater part thereof, is therefore called the Gentile church. If then these prophecies do not relate to the particular election or reprobation of Jacob or Efau, much lefs do they relate to the election. or reprobation of any others. Nor does St. Panl guote those passages with any fuch view, but only tothew, that as God, for ends known only to his infinite wildom, without any respect to Jacob's or Efau's. previous works, chose Jacob's posterity to be his peculiar people, and not Efau's; fo now, feeing Jacob's race rejected the promited Mefliah, God, in his wildom, without any respect to the Gentiles" previous works, chose the Gentiles to be his peculiar people

Exod. ix. 16. "And in very deed for this caufe have I raifed thee up, for to flew in thee my power; and that my Name may be declared throughout all the earth." So again, God is reprefented as fpeaking to Pharaoh, Rom. ix. 17. which words are brought to prove, that God raifed up Pharaoh, and hardened his heart, on purpose that he might fend him to hell. To

To which I answer, The Scriptures teach no such blasphemy. For besides that the account of the hardening of Pharaoh's heart, is in many places shamefully mifreprefented by our Translators; I fay, moreover, that there is no fuch text as this in Exodus. Inftead of the words, raifed thee up, the Translators themfelves have fct in the margin, as the Hebrew reading, made thee stand. And that this, or fome fuch expression, ought to be used, is evident from the verse foregoing ; which in our translation is thus :---" For now I will ftretch out my hand, that Fmay fmite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth." But this is a manifest falschood. Pharaoh was not then cut off from the earth, nor even *mitten* with peftilence. 'Tis certain he was drowned in the Red Sea. The words then, 'tis evident, should be read thus, "For now I would fretch out my hand, that I might fmite thee and thy people with peftilence; and thou fhouldft be cut off from the earth." And then it follows very appositely. "But in very deed for this caufe, or purpofe, have I made thee stand, or remain, for to shew in thee my power," &c. otherwife I would cut thee off imme. diately, as thou haft deferved. St. Paul, indeed, ufes the word, Express, which in the most common acceptation is, I have raifed up. It is a word used in the fenie of raifing from the dead, as the fimple verb except frequently is; and feems purpofely chosen by the Apoffic (inaimuch as he varies from the Septuagint, which is, dalngenons, Thou hufe been preferved) to express in one word, not only the fense of the Hebrew , but that of the whole verse following, q. d. " I have raifed thee from that death which thou haft " deferved, and which I would inflict upon thec, were "it not that I will now referve thee, and make thee "a more remarkable monument of my vengeance " against flubborn and impenitent finners." In all this there is no proof then of God's having reprobated Pharaoh, and predefinated him to damnation from all eternity. If he be damned, it was for his own wickednefs, and not by reafon of God's irrefpective, eternal hatred to him.

But

10001

But does not God declare, Exod. iv. 21. vii. 3. xiv. 4, I will harden Pharaoh's heart? And chap. xiv. 17, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians? I fuppofe not. I prefume God declares he will do nothing more than just what he did. No doubt you will reply, Well, and is it not expressly faid, chap. vii. 13, He hardened Pharaoh's heart? So it ftands in our translation. But in the former translation it is thus: So Pharaoh's heart was hardened; which is more agreeable to the truth, and a little better fense, than as we read it now. For what is the antecedent to He? It must be either Auron, or his rod, or the miracle and enchantments performed before Pharaoh. But Auron did not harden Pharaoh's heart. It must be then either Aaron's rod, or the wonders. And to call, either of these He is nonsense. But it was not Aaron's rod that did it any more than Auron hinifelf. Pharaoh. then, feeing what was done, hardened his own heart : took occasion to to do from what he had feen. So that the words may be as properly rendered, It hardened Pharaoh's heart; agreeable to chap. viii. 15. "When Pharaoh faw there was a refpite, he hardened his heart." And chap. ix. 34, "When Pharaoh faw that the rain, and the hail, and the thunder were ceafed, he finned yet more, and hardened his heart." But does not God fay, chap. vii. 4, Pharaoh Shall not hearken unto you? &c. Neither is that clear. Will is a fign of the future tenfe as well as Shall. So that this verfe may be read, more agreeably to truth and reafon, thus: "For Pharaoh will not hearken unto you, therefore I will lay my hand upon Egypt," &c. So again, chap. xi. 9, However, it is plainly faid, chap. ix. 12. x. 20, 27. xiv. 8, that the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart. And chap. x. 1, the Lord himfelf fays, I have hardened his heart. 'The word in this verfe, and anna, chap. xiv. 17, clears up the whole matter; fnews what God threatened, by That he only fuffered Pharaoh's heart what he did. to be hardened, in just judgment: Gave him up to his own wilful flubbornnefs; God did not harden his. heart by any politive act; much lefs had he abfolutely determined that his heart flould be fo hardened by any, irrespective decree from all eternity.

Exod.

· Exod. xxxiii. 17, I know thee by Name. Thefe are the words of God to Mofes. From whence fomewould fqueeze out the doctrine of election of particular perfons that bear fuch and fuch names, rather than fuch and fuch qualities, to eternal life. But those that infift upon this, grant me at the fame time, what I have elfewhere contended for, that even heathens may be faved, who never embraced either the Jewish, or the Chriftian religion. For concerning the heathen Cyrus, God faith, Ifai. xlv. 4, I have even called thee by thy name. Some, aware of the confequence, that muft follow from taking this phrafe in fuch a fense, have eraded it, by faving, "It cannot rightly be concluded. " from hence, that Cyrus pleafed God ; for God often " accomplifies his will by means of bad men; even "when fuch men think of guite another thing."-Allowing this; if it cannot be rightly concluded, that Cyrus pleafed God, much lefs was elected to eternal life from all eternity, although God calls him his Shepherd and his Anointed, and called him by his Name : no more can it be proved that Mofes was fo elect. merely becaufe God fays to him, I know thee by Name. If the difference between the terms, knowing and calling, be objected, and that the former implies much more than the latter; fill the opponents are brought into this dilemma, either to own that Cyrus was as high in the Divine Favour, as the Jews were; the fame thing being faid to him, as to them : unlefs they can fhew good reafon for the diffinction; or elfe to acknowledge, that neither Cyrus nor the Jews were in God's favour at all. In fhort, all that can fairly be inferred from this phrafe, or that ufed to Mofes, is only this: that Mofes, as a fervant, was faithful in all his house, and God approved of him as a fit perfor. to conduct his people; that Cyrus was a perfon approved, and appointed of God to deliver his people out of captivity; and that the Jews were the people. whom God in his wildom chofe to be his neculiar people, till the Meffiah flould come, who was to break down the middle wall of partition that was between. Jew and Gentile. However, the doctrine of particular election to eternal life can no more be drawn from thefe

thefe phrafes, than from Chrift's calling Judas to preach the gofpel.

Exod. xxxiii. 19, "I will be gracious to whom I will be gracious; and will fhew mercy on whom I will thew mercy." Words of the fame import we meet with, Rom. ix. 15, which, it is there afferted, according to our translation, God faid to Mofes; but I affert, God faid no fuch words to Mofes; nor is there any fuch text in all the Old or New Testament. The words in Exodus are thus: yr, (fuppoing the prcceding ; convertive), I will be gracious to whom, jus, I mould or ought to be gracious; and reaction (fuppofing again ; convertive), I will thew mercy on whom, mercy, I should or ought to shew mercy; i. e. upon such finners as my Wildom, Justice, and Truth permit.-Again, in Romans, the words are as quoted from the Septuagint, shows, I will have mercy on whom, show, I hould or ought to have mercy; and Onlynow, I will have compassion, on whom, 'Ourlesew, I should or ought to have compassion. Now any ordinary Reader, that knows not a letter in the original, may eafily perceive, that there is a remarkable difference between the two Hebrew words, as well as between the two Greek words. And every honeft Reader that knows any thing at all of the original, must acknowledge a ohange of tenfe in the Hebrew, and of both mood and tenfe in the Greek; confequently our Translators have mamefully doparted from the word of God, and handled it deceitfully, in translating both words in the future tenfe of the indicative mood, inflead of tranflating the latter words in each member of the fentence. in the imperfect tenfe of the fubjunctive mood: or, to make the matter plain to every one, in putting, I will have mercy and compassion, instead of, I should or ought to have mercy and compassion.

And that the interpretation I contend for is right, will appear more plainly fill, by confidering the occafion of the ApoRle's quoting these words. In the preceding verse he mentions this objection, What fhall we say then? Is there unrighteoufness with God? God forbid, he replies. And then to prove that there is not, he urges these words of God to Moses. But if those words are to be taken in the sense we have them

5

in

in our translation, what a grofs abfurdity must the Apostle be guilty of in citing words in defence of God's justice, which represent him as an arbitrary, felf-willed tyrant, that spares or punishes merely by humour and caprice, without any regard to Wisdom, Mercy, Justice, or Truth? Whereas, if they be taken in the fense I have given, and, as it is evident they ought, they then fuit the Apostle's purpose, and do prove that there is no unrighteousness, no injustice in God. The dostrine of absolute, unconditional predestination and election, therefore, I presume, cannot relt upon these texts.

Numb. xiv. 30, " Doubtles ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I fware to make you dwell therein, fave Caleb the fon of Jephunneh and Joshua the fon of Nun." Hence, it is inferred, that Caleb and Jofliua only were elect, and all the reft above twenty years old were reprobates. But never was there to falle an inference. For notwithftanding they were not fuffered, on account of their fins, to enter into the promifed land, (tho' yet not forced to keep out by virtue of any absolute decree of God) it follows not that they all were flut out of heaven. who mutinied against Mofes and Aaron, but Caleb and Jofhua. At ver. 19, we find Mofes interceding for them; ver. 20, and the Lord faid, "I have pardoned, according to thy word." Now, I fuppofe, it will be eafily granted, that no pardoned finner, continuing fuch to the end, shall go to hell; and that none of these did persevere in a pardoned state, is no where faid in Scripture. So that from thence, no man has authority to pronounce them all reprobates; much lefs appointed to be fuch from all eternity. But if our adverfaries in the diffute will have those mutineers to be reprobates, becaufe they did not enter into the promifed land; for the fame reason they muft number Mofes, and Aaron, and Hur among reprobates. That these were types of fuch as fall from grace here, and fo mifs of glory hereafter, is certain from Heb, iii. but that they were inftances of it cannot be proved. Much lefs can it be proved that they, as fuch and fuch perfons by name, were from all eternity doomed to difbelieve and be damned, without

any

100010

97

any poffibility of doing otherwife. Nor can any fuch doctrine as this be fairly drawn from the paffages of Scripture under confideration.

Deut. ii. 30, "But Sihon; King of Hefhbon, would not let us pais by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his fpirit, and made his heart obfinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand." So again, Jofh. xi. 20. The two firft verbs in Deuteronomy are in Hiphil. And if our translators had rendered the laft of them in the permiffice fenfe, inflead of the caufative, as they have done the firft, thus: "The Lord thy God let or fuffered his fpirit to be hard, and his heart to be obfinate;" this verfe would only have fhewn God's juffice on felf-hardened finners, and not have charged him with cruelty in hardening them on purpofe to defiroy them for their hardnefs.

I cannot help obferving that our Translators, in conformity to the fystem of the Synod, have shewn themselves openly here, in thus using two different measures; imitating some crafty dealers, who use one measure when they buy, and another when they sell a thing; in that they have, in the same verse, so divershifted the sense of the *Hiphil* conjugation, or mood, when there was no reason for it, but only to answer their own end.

Deut. xiv. 2, "The Lord hath chofen thee to be a peculiar people unto himfelf, above all the nations that are upon the earth." Hence the doctrine of particular election is inferred. If nothing more be meant, than election to outward church privileges, I contend But if clection to inward grace and eternal not. glory be meant, I deny that fuch an election is intended in, or is to be inferred from thefe words: much lefs to the exclusion of all the world befides. Nor indeed is the election here spoken of unconditional and irreverfible; for we find a condition required to be perforned in order to make this election fure, Exod. xix. 5, "If ye will obey my voice indeed, and kcep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mme." However, that this peculiarity and election did not exclude all the reft of mankind from having any

any part or fhare in God's fpiritual mercies, is evident from divers inftances already produced; nor was this mentioned by Mofes to establish any fuch notion; but only to fhew, that God of his free-grace had diftinguished the Jews above all other people; not to the rejecting of them; for he adds, "All the earth is mine." And of this opinion was the learned Mr. Joseph Mede, in his Remarks upon yendered Ang. mepson which our Translation calls a peculiar people; he calls the fame, "a fupernumeray " people : a people wherein God had a fuperlative " property and interest, above and belide his common " intereft in all the nations of the world. For fo " he faith, Exod. xix .- As if he fhould fay, But " you shall be mine in a degree above the reft." How different is this from the modern doctrine of predefination, which miftaken men are for cramming down our throats as orthodoxy.

Nor was this outward election of the Jews to be God's peculiar or special people, as they are elfewhere filled, to laft always, but only till the coming of the Meffiah, when all that would believe in him. were to fland in the fame degree of relation to God. Accordingly, it is faid, concerning believers in Chrift, whether they had been Jews or Gentiles before they believed, "Ye are a chofen generation, a royal priefthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people;" 1 Pet. ii. 9, and thefe, and many more passages to the fame purpose, are applied to the Jews before, and to Christians, fince the manifestation of Christ in the flefh, in general. Not that ull of either fort shall be infallibly faved, because they are stilled a chosen and a *peculiur* people; but only those that "walk worthy of the vocation wherewith they are called," and that "give diligence to make their calling and their election fure." For if they do not this they. will be fo far from reaping any benefit by having been numbered among God's peculiar people, that it will greatly enhance their condemnation. "For he that knew his Lord's will and did it not, fhall be beaten. with many firipes. And unto whomfoever much is given, of him thall be much required," Luke xii. 47, 48.

Digitized by Google

Ruth

Ruth i. 14, "And Orpah kiffed her mother-in-law. but Ruth clave unto her." So then, it is prefumed, Ruth was elect, but Orpah a reprobate, becaufe fhe took the advice of her mother-in-law. and returned to her mother's houle, ver. 8. But if this was a crime in Orpah, Naomi may as well be deemed a reprobate for urging her to it. But if Naomi was a true believer, (as we have fufficient reason to think the was) and the Lord hears the pravers of his people (as we are affured he does, when they pray according to his will; and we have no reason to think Naomi did otherwife,) then have we equal reafon to conclude that Orpah, with regard to her eternal flate, was as much favoured of God as Ruth was. For Naomi prayed for her, as well as for Ruth, "the Lord deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead and with me. The Lord grant that ye may find reft each of you in the house of her husband," ver. 8, 9. We know this prayer was heard for Ruth, and fo have reafon to conclude it was heard for Orpah alfo. Nor have we any more reafon to doubt of the one's happinefs, than of the other's. Nor does this text in the least favour the doctrine of particular election and reprobation. It flews us God's Providence, with regard to the difpofal of fubluary events; but nothing of his predestination, with regard to the eternal states of mankind.

1 Sam. ii. 25, "Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the Lord would flay them." The particle 5 fignifies, therefore, as well as because. This verse then ought to be rendered in this fense: Notwithstanding, &c. therefore the Lord would flay them, in other words, because they would not hearken unto the voice of their father, it was the Lord's will to suffer them to die, or be flain. Eli's fons, then, did not fin because God had decreed they flould; but God determined they flould die because they finued. "For them that honour me," faith he, "I will honour; and they that defpise me shall be lightly efteemed," ver. 30.

1 Kings xii. 15, "Wherefore the King hearkened not unto the people: for the caufe was from the Lord, that he night perform his faying—unto Jeroboam." To

Digitized by Google

To the fame purpofe is Judges xiv. 4, and divers others paffages. And what is implied in them all more than this, that "God is King of all the earth," and that he " putteth down one and fetteth up another?" and yet that not without fome wife, just, and fufficient reason, tho' it be not always exprest: However it generally is, as 2 Chron. xxii. 7, "And the destruction." or treading down, (fo the margin rightly) " of Ahaziah was of God, by or for, coming to Joram ;" and fo chap. xxv. 20, "But Amaziah would not hear, for it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies." What, without any just reafon? . No, but "because they fought after the gods of Edom." And what has all this to do with the doctrine of election and reprobation? No more than with that of transubstantiation. All that can be inferred from fuch paffages is, that God is the moral Governor of the world; not that he is an unreasonable and cruel tyrant.

Ezra i. 5. "Then role up-all them, whofe fpirit. God had raifed to go up, to build the house of the Lord, which is in Jerufalem." I find this text urged by fome writers in favour of predefination and election, which they apply in this manner: None went up to build the houfe of God, but those whose spirit God raifed up; the reft remained contented in Chaldea. So none rife up to build the fpiritual house of God, but those whose spirit God raises up; the reft are fuffered to continue in their fins and perifh. Gro. tius upon this text observes, that those who did not go up to build, (as, no doubt, fome could not for age, and others, perhaps, were not willing) made a free-will offering for the house of God. So that those contributed to the building of the houfe, as well as those that went up. And, doubtless, it was God that moved their fpirit to this; and, I will add alfo, to continue in the land of their captivity, that their pofterity in time to come, might carry the gofpel to every nation under heaven, Acts ii. 5, James i. 1. 1 Pet. i. 1. All that can be gathered from this text, then, is, that we have need of God's preventing grace before we can do his will. And who denies this, that pays any regard to the Scriptures? Or, if E 3

ít

Digitized by Google

TOE

it must be prefied into the fervice of predefination and election, it will only hurt the caufe it is taken to ferve! for it makes much more for general redemption. At least this is certain, it will prove the number of the elect to be abundantly more than that of reprobates; that the flock of Christ is not a little flock, in comparison of the rest of mankind, but a very great one; for it is generally allowed that aburdantly more Jews went up to Judea than flayed behind.

Prov. xvi. 4, "The Lord hath made all things for himfelf; yea, even the wicked for the day of evil." Hence it is argued, that God made wicked men on purpose to damn them. Let it be observed here, that the word *things* is not in the Hebrew. And that fome render , all men, inftead of all things; which plainly appears to have been Solomon's meaning, from his mentioning the wicked, in the latter part of the verfe. But our Translators here, as in many places befides, have flewn their attachment to fynodical orthodoxy, by putting in the word things, inftead of men, left the Scripture flould feem to countenance what they fuppofed to be an error, viz. that God made all men for himfelf; as well as to avoid faying, what might feem to contradict the words following. But this helps them not at all. For if God made all things for himfelf, he made all men for the fame end. Befide that it is certain our Saviour feveral times uses the term all things, to fignify all men. Certain it is, then, that God made all men for himfelf. even in this fense, that they might be happy in and with himfelf: to be, as the wife man fays, an image of his own immortality. However, the wicked is for the day of evil; not by force on God's part, but choice on their own.

The Septuagint have rendered the whole verfe thus; "All the works of the Lord are with, or according to rightcoufnefs: but the wicked is referved to an evil day." So that those Interpreters did not once imagine that God, who is loving to every man, made the wicked on purpose to damn them. An affertion which implies two blasphemous fallhoods, 1. That God made the wicked, as fuch; 2. That he made them fuch on purpose to defiroy them. But God did not

not make the wicked, as wicked: for he "created man in his own image." Nor did he make any man on purpofe to deftroy him, for he hath declared, that he "wills not the death of any finner." Although, therefore, "the wicked is referved for the day of evil," it is not by any decree of God that he is wicked; tho' it be decreed, that "the wicked fhall be turned into hell," Pfalm ix. 17, if they live and die impenitent. This text, therefore, is far from giving the eaft countenance to the doftrine of Predclination.

Ifai. vi. 10, "Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and flut their eyes; left they fee with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and underftand with their heart, and convert and be healed." This paffage is quoted, Matt. xiii. 14, Mark iv. 12, Luke viii. 10, John xii. 40, Acts xxviii. 26, Rom. xi. 8, but with a wonderful difference; and fometimes in one place fo as to contradict another, in appearance at leaft; in that fometimes this hardnefs, blindnefs, and flupidity of heart is attributed to God, as the Caufe, as fome will have it; fometimes to the minifters of his word; and at other times to the people themfelves.

The words in Ifaiah, which in our Translation are rendered imperatively, " Make the heart of this people fat or grofs," &c. may be rendered indicatively, "This people's heart is waxed grofs," as it is quoted in Matthew by our Saviour, who doubtlefs knew well the meaning of the Prophet's words. And in the very fame manner they are quoted by St. Paul, Acts xxviii. 26. So that the hardness, blindness, and ftupidity of the Jews, in the days of Ifaiah, Chrift, and the Apofile, are not to be attributed to God, as the efficient Caufe, nor to the ministers of his word. nor his word itfelf, as the instrumental causes, but to their own perverfenefs; in that, as our Lord fays, "Seeing they faw not, and hearing they heard not, neither understood," not being willing fo to do. This , people were in these days, as they were in Ezekiel's, concerning whom God fays, "Son of man, thou dwelleft in the midft of a rebellious house, which have eyes to fee, and fee not; they have ears to hear, and

E 4

hear

hear not; for they are a rebellious house," Ezek. xii. 2.

But taking the words of the prophet imperatively, this will not at all oppofe the meaning I have affigned to them: For the *imperative mood* does not always imply a command, but only a permiffion, as when God permitted the lying Spirit to influence Ahab's Prophets, he faid, "Go forth and do fo:" in which words, it is impious to fuppofe that the God of Truth, who hates lying, would lay his command upon the evil fpirit to lie; fo that he only fuffers him to do what of his own mind he was inclined to. Again, the three Verbs ufed by the Prophet are in the conjugation Hiphil, which is not always caufative, but often permiffice, and alfo declarative; as Ifai. 1xiii. 17. "O Lord, why hall thou suffered us to err from thy ways, and SUFFERED our heart to be hardened from thy fear?" which our Translators, with too great an air of impiety, either thro' ofcitancy, or in favour of their fystem, have rendered, "O Lord, why haft thou MADE us to err from thy ways, and HARDENED our hearts from thy fear?" However. they did not forget to render it in the permi/five fenfe, Ezek. xxxix. 7, "I will not LET them pollute my holy Name?" becaufe there, their fyftem required it. So again, Exod. iv. 21, " I will LET his (Pharaoh's) heart be hardened, because () being there, as frequently elfewhere, ætiological) he will not let the people go." In the declarative fenfe we find this conjugation uled, Ifai. v. 23, which justify the wicked for reward; i. e. declare or pronounce the wicked "Therefore, I have -righteous. So chap. xliii. 28, profaned the princes of the fanctuary," i. e. declared or pronounced them profane. Whether, therefore, the Prophet's words are taken as the imperative mood. nfed permissively or declaratively; or as the preter tenfe Huphul, (in which they may be taken) ufed uffertively, it comes to the fame end. For God would never affert, or command the prophet to declare, what was not true; or bid him permit that people's heart to be fat or grofs in a way of judgment, if they themfelves had not first made it fo thro' their own obfinacy and perveriencis. So that the fame thing is fill

fill implied, which our Lord declares, viz. that "the heart of that people was waxed grofs," &c. and that not thro' God's fault, but their own.

I am aware that those who take upon them to charge all the fins of all mankind upon the God of Holine's and Love, will object thefe words, Mark iv. 11, 12. " Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the Kingdom; but unto them that are without, all thefe things are done in parables: that feeing they may fee, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; left at any time they should be converted, and their fins fhould be forgiven them." So again to the fame purpose, Luke viii. 10. From whence they infer, that our Saviour delivered his doctrine obfcurely in parables, on purpose that the people might not understand him. But can it be fupposed that Christ, who declares, John viii. 12, "I am the Light of the world;" and again, chap. xii. 46, "I am come a Light into the world;" thould defignedly fpeak in fuch a manner as to leave the world ftill in darknefs and ignorance? By no means. In order, then, to clear up this matter concerning giving and not giving, let it be confidered, that a thing offered with a real intention of giving, may be faid to be given, with regard to the intention of him that offers it, whether it be received or not. So Chrift is faid to "give himfelf a ranfom for all," tho' all do not receive him;" and the fin-offering is faid to be given, tho' not eaten, Lev. x. 17. And again, with regard to those that will not receive what is offered. it may be faid not to be given. Thus Mofes tells the Jews, Deut. xxix. 4, "The Lord hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to fee, and ears to hear unto this day." Not that the Lord never offered them his grace, for it is certain he did; and in this fenfe he did give it them, if they would have accepted it: But as they were flubborn and perverfe. and would not accept the offered grace, therefore, it is truly faid, God did not give it. So in our common way of fpeaking, concerning a gift offered by one to another that refufes it, the offerer may indifferently fay, I gave it you, but you would not accept it; or, I did not give it you, because you would not accept E 5 it.

105

it. In this manner our bleffed Saviour himfelf explains his own meaning, Matt. xiii. 14, "For whofoever hath, to him fhall be given, and he fhall have more abundance; but whofoever hath not, from him fhall be taken away even that he hath." I suppose all Expositors are agreed in this, that by having here . is to be underflood receiving, because what we have, we first receive ; and fo receiving as to improve what we receive. So it evidently means, chap. xxv. 29. And in this fense the Jews used the word have, in this fentence here quoted by our Lord, which was a proverb in common use among them. The doctrine then that our Saviour teaches us here, is, that whofoever receives the grace offered, and *improves* the fame, to him fhall' be given, he shall have an increase of grace; but whofoever does not receive and improve it, from him fhall be taken away, in just judgment, the power of receiving grace offered (as was the cafe of Pharaoh and the obfinate Jews) and even the offer of grace, which they once had. From these words of our Saviour, then, no man can fairly lay the blame of men's want of grace upon God. "He took off the yoke on their jaws, and laid meat unto them," Hofea xi. That they did not eat when they might, was their . A. own fault; that the meat was afterwards taken fromthem, was the punishment they had justly deferved.

With regard to the defign of our Saviour in fpeaking in parables, certainly it was directly contrary to what fome men protend, viz. that he fpake thus on, purpose that the people might not understand him. For the very end and defign of his fo fpeaking was, that he might be the better understood, and that his words might make a more lively and lafting impreffion. upon the minds of his hearers, than they would have done if he had only fpoken plain naked truths, without the illustration of parables and comparifons; which are of far greater force than fimple document. The end of Chrift's coming into the world and teaching, was to infiruct mankind, not to keep them in ignorance. For if that had been his defign, he would not have come a light, but darknefs into the world. If he fpake in an unintelligible manner, it were the fame as if he had fpoken in an unknown tongue; a practice

practice centured by St. Paul, and which all Proteftants condemn in Papifis. Certain it is, that the common method of infiruction among the Jews was by parables, as appears by the rabbinical writings. Our Lord's method of teaching, theu, was fuch as the Jews had been accuftomed to. Now the manner of teaching in this way was various. Sometimes the Teacher delivered his doctrine first, and then illustrated and inculcated it upon the minds of his hearers by a fimile or parable, as Luke xxi. 25-29. Sometimes he delivered his parable first, and then explained the meaning thereof, as Matt. xiji. 47-50. Sometimes he only gave out his parable without an exposition, to try the difpolition and whet the industry of his hearers. as our Lord did when he uttered divers varables recorded in this chapter. In fuch cafe, those who were defirous of farther instruction, applied to their Teacher for it, as did the disciples to our Lord, to know the meaning of the parable of the tarcs, and of the fower. Whereupon our Lord fays, "'To you," i. c. who are defirous to learn and diligent to enquire. "it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven; but to others," that are carelels about the matter, "it is not given ;" they are not favoured with fuch knowledge: They have it not, becaufe they alk not; but all these things are done in parables, and no farther. There they are content to let the matter reft; even in the bare hearing of parables, without any concern about their meaning.

But fill it may be objected, Our Lord's words in Mark make it evident, that the very end for which he fpake in parables was, that the people might not perceive, nor underftand his meaning, left they fhould be converted, and their fins fhould be forgiven them. And to this agree his words in Luke. In anfwer to this I fay, it is not an evident matter. For I suppose, it is univerfally granted, that our Lord fpake in the Hierofolymitan, which is a dialect of the Hebrew Language. The words, therefore, that we have in Matthew, Mark, and Luke, are not the identical words which our Lord fpake, but only a Translation of them into the Greek Language. And that this is fo, is evident, because certain it is, he did not use the · E 6 very

very words recorded in all the Evangelists; because they differ widely in found, however they agree in fenfe. What that fenfe is, is to be enquired. Matthew uses the word do, because, denoting the reason, which, with regard to the difpolition our Lord faw in the Jews, had induced him fo to fpeak, viz. their inattention, which he was defirous to remove. Mark and Luke use the word, wa, that, which might feem to denote the final caufe of our Lord's fo fpeaking. viz. that the people might fill remain in ignorance, and fo perish for luck of knowledge. Now it is certain these two particles are often used the one for the other. and must be fo in the prefent cafe, in order to reconcile the Evangelists together. The ori, because, of Matthew muft be explained by the uz of Mark and Luke, or rice verfa. But if we explain h by va, it will render Matthew's words nonfenfe; fince they must then mcan, (the verbs being in the Indicative mood) that, or to the end that, feeing they do not fee. It is evident, therefore, that wa must be explained by a, and then the words of Mark and Luke, without any forced confiruction, will perfectly agree with Matthew's, "Becaufe feeing, they fee not."

With regard to the word unwole, rendered, left at any time, which is used by the Evangelists instead of the Hebrew 15, the fenfe of the Greek word muft be fixt by the Hebrew. Now the meaning of 15 fometimes is, that not, or fo that not. " Now the Scrip-\* ture," fays Mr. Mede in his Letter to Dr. Twifs, " is wont to extend the Greek words it useth, unto. \*6 the full notion of the Hebrew or Chaldee, to which "they answer (as may be proved by many examples) " tho' in the Greek use they fignified not fo. This " dialect is called Lingua Helleniftica (fpoken by the " Hellenifts or Greek Jews, who lived difperfed under 44 the Greek Empire) whole property is to accommo-" date Verba Græca notioni Orientis, Greek words so to the Eaftern notion or fenfe." A very just obprevation, and which ought to be much more confidered than it has been in the interpretation of the Scriptures. Agreeable to this rule, then, we may accommodate the fende of proofs to that of 15, which is, for that

that not. Far from charging our Saviour then with cruelty and folly in darkening his doctrine and fruftrating one great end and delign for which he came into the world, the Evangelifis, when they are fuffered to tell their own ftory, do no more than declare the difregard that the Jews had to the plaineft doctrines delivered by our Saviour, and the way he took to make it have a deeper imprefiion upon their minds. viz. as Hofea fays, by using similitudes; and that in them, as our Lord fays, was fulfilled again (arawhan eslai) as it had been before, the prophecy of Efaias, which faith, Hearing ye hear, but will not under-frand, and feeing ye fee, but will not perceive. (So the original means, or rather, as the verbs are in Hiphil, more emphatically, ye will not caufe, fet or fuffer yourfelves to underftand and perceive, i. e. will not do your part, will not take care to understand and perceive.) "For this people's heart," fays our Lord, "is waxed grofs, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed, fo that they cannot fee with their eyes, and hear with their ears. and understand with their heart, and be converted. and therefore I cannot heal them," Mark vi. 5. Matt. xiii. 58, or as Mark interprets it, "their fins cannot be forgiven them."

In fome fuch fenfe as this, God's attributes of Wifdom, Juftice, and Mercy fo requiring, we muft underftand those Scriptures; and not have recourse in this matter, as Calvin would have us, "to the Predestination of God;" which is neither more nor lefs than to have recourse to a HORRIBLE DECREE of Reprobation, unworthy of that God, who is Love. God here is not charged with the finner's destruction, but the finners themselves.

But farther let it be confidered, that the Evangelift tells us, Mark iv. 33, 34, that our Saviour *jpake* many parables unto the people, as they were able to hear; adapting his word to the capacity of the hearers. "But without a parable fpake he not unto them: And in private he expounded all things to his difciples. And he faid to them, ver. 21, 22, Is a candle' brought to be put under a bufhel, or under a bed, and not to be fet on a candleflick? For there

1

is

is nothing hid, which fhall not be manifefied, neither was any thing kept fecret, but that it might come abroad." As if he had faid, "I explain thefe things "to you, I give you this Light, not to conceal, but "to impart it to others." Accordingly he fays to his difciples elfewhere, "What I tell you in darknefs, that fpeak ye in light; and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the houfe-tops," Matt. x. 27. So that it is plain from hence, it was far from our Saviour's intention to fpeak in parables that he might never be underflood; and that if any perifh thro' ignorance, the fault is their own and not God's; feeing they wilfully fhut their eyes againft the light.

Nay but, it is replied, St. John expressly charges the matter upon God, faying, "Therefore, they could not believe, becaufe that Efaias faith again, He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their hearts; that they flould not fee with their eyes, nor underftand with their heart, and be converted, and I fhould heal them." So does St. Paul, Rom. xi. 8, "God hath given them the fpirit of flumber, eyes that they fhould not fee, and ears that they fhould not hear, unto this day;" as it is written, Ifa. xxix. 10, "The Lord hath poured out upon you the fpirit of deep fleep." Calvin's own note upon this paffage might be a fufficient answer to this objection. "The Jews are "fenfelefs to divine things, both by their own fin and "the just judgment of God, who often denies his " gifts to those, that blind themfelves." God, in Scripture, according to the manner of fpeaking in use among the Jews, is often faid to do or give a thing, which he *fuffers* to be done or had. All this hardening and blinding then was no otherwife the act of God, than that he gave them up judicially to that hardness and blindness, which they had brought upon themfelves by their own obftinacy. They once had their gracious day, and might have "feen the things belonging to their peace," however, thefe things were afterwards "" hid from their eyes." Which yet was not occafioned by Ifaiah's prophecy: That was no caufe at all of their unbelief. Nor was it any more abfolutely impossible for them to believe, than it was for Chrift to do miracles in his own country, Mark

vi.

vi. 5, or for Joseph to lie with his mistrefs, Gen. xxxix. 9, or for the man in bed, to rife and lend his friend three loaves, Luke xi. 7. The impofibility arofe only from their will. They could not, because they would not. Chrift would not, becaufe it was not agreeable to the rule of his infinite Wildom fo to work. Joseph would not, because it was difagreeable to his fanctified will. The others would not, becaufe it was not agreeable to their perverse humour, fo to believe and do. Upon the whole, then, we readily grant, God is just whenever he gives up flubborn finners to their own flubbornness, when they will not be reclaimed; but we cannot suppose him cruel to decree they shall be stubborn, in order to be given up to their flubbornnefs, and fo perifh for what they could not help.

Upon the whole, the doctrine of reprobation, which, it is pretended, is undeniably held forth in these texts, has not the least claim or interest in them: But is founded only upon a *particle* or two mistaken, the mood of fome verbs not attended to, and a difregard of a mode of fpecch usual in the Scriptures; and all this in fpite of, and direct opposition to the parallel passages, which entirely folve the difficulty.

Jerem. i. 5, "Before I formed thee in the belly. I knew thee; and before thou cameft forth out of the womb, I fanctified thee, and I ordained thee a Prophet unto the nations." So Gal, i. 15, 16, "It pleafed God, who feparated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace, to reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen." Again, concerning John the Baptift, it was faid by the Angel, Luke i. 15, "He shall be filled with the Holy Ghoft, even from his mother's womb." Thefe texts are produced to prove the election of particular perfons to endlefs happinefs from all eternity. But for what reafon I fee not. For there is not the leaft breathing in any of thefe texts, either concerning election from eternity, or to eternal happinefs. The date of election goes no farther back than their mother's womb; and the election it'elf is confined wholly to office here, and not extended to glory hereafter, All that can be inferred from hence is, that God forefaw

faw, that Jeremiah, Paul, and John, would be fit perfons to be employed in his fervice, and therefore determined to employ them at a proper feason. But all that are chosen by Christ himself to an office or employment in his church, are not chosen infallibly to eternal happines. At least, those will not affert they are, who affert that Judas is gone to hell.

If it be objected, Their *fitnefs* for office muft be the gift of God. I anfwer, True. His grace first prevented, and then followed them: but followed them only becaufe they clofed in with and ufed that which prevented them. "For this is the grand rule "of God's dealings with the children of men. The "key to all his providential difpenfations;" "Whofoever hath, to him fhall be given, and he fhall have abundance; but whofoever hath not, from him fhall be taken away even what he hath."

Jerem. iii. 14, "And I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion." Two of a family, i. e. of a tribe, which is often in Scripture called a family. To this paffage fome have given this interpretation, I will choose fome of you: figuifying that God had elected only a few to return out of Babylon, or to Ch.ift. Yea, according to the charitable computation of fome, who dwell much upon the number, two of a family or tribe, only four fouls are to be faved out of near fifty thousand, even of those that are called Christians. But fuch perfons might eafily imagine there must be fome miflake in their account, if they would only confider, that there were but two families or tribes carried into Babylon; in the whole, few more than ten thousand perfons; fo that Only four perfors, according to their reckoning, mult have returned again; whereas, we find near fifty thousand returned: almost five times as many as were carried away. Or if families be taken for the inhabitants of cities, or for perfons of the fame flock or kindred, according to Ezra, fill not only two, but many hundreds of a family, were brought out of captivity. So that this text gives no aid to the caufe, which it is brought to ferve. Men of cooler thought and wifer heads look upon this text as parallel to Ifaiah xxvii. 12, "Ye fhall

fhall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Ifracl." Be fcattered where ye may, or in ever fo fmall numbers among the heathen, I will find you out, and bring you back to Zion.

Jerem. xx. 7, "O Lord, thou haft deceived me. and I was deceived." This impious fpeech, put into the mouth of Jeremiah by our Translators, has emboldened many to charge all their fins upon God, as what he had decreed. Whereas, the words of the **Prophet admit of a quite different meaning.** The word non, here rendered to deceive, fignifies to nerfuade or entice, as it is in the margin. The words. then, ought to be read thus, O Lord, thou haft perfunded me, i. e. to fpeak in thy name : and I was perfuaded. And that this is their true meaning appears from what follows, ver. 9, 1 fuid within myfelf (fo means) i. e. when the word of the Lord was made a reproach to me, 1 will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his Name. But (literally) there, or it was in my heart as a burning fire that up in my bones, and I was weary wills forbearing, neither could I, i. e. forbear speaking any longer.

This Exposition is confirmed by the marginal note in the former 'Translation of the Bible, which is thus: "He fleweth that he did his office, in that he re-"proved the people for their vices, and threatened "them with God's judgments; but becaufe he was derided and perfected for this, he was difcouraged and thought to have ceafed to preach, fave that God's Spirit did force him thereunto." The Annotator, but that he was a *Calvinist* too, fhould have faid *perfuncted* or *enticed*, as our marginal reading is: for *mup* never fignifies to force. So that this impious notion of God's deceiving mankind has not the leaft countenance from this text.

However, if it have no countenance here, fay they, it has elfewhere. As Jer. iv. 10, "Then, faid 1, ah, Lord God, furely thou haft greatly deceived this people, and Jerufalem." And Ezek. xiv. 9, "And if the Prophet be deceived when he hath fpoken a thing, I the Lord have deceived that Prophet, and I will

I will ftretch out my hand upon him, and I will deftroy him." 2 Theff. ii. 11. "For this caule God fhall fend them ftrong delution, that they fhould believe a lie." For what caufe? Merely to flew his fovereignty, as fome fay? Nay, but "becaufe they received not the love of the truth, that they might be faved." Which certainly must have been offered to them; otherwife, it is not to be supposed they should be damned for not receiving it. And if finners will not receive grace when it is offered, it is but juft in God to fend them fuch ftrong delution, or energy of error. But how does the God of Truth fend this? By infpiring men with error? Not fo; but only by permitting them to be led away with the fpirit of crror, as Ahab was by his falle prophets; and as he is fuppofed, in the Lord's Prayer to lead men into temptation; which is not by actually leading them in fuch a way; but only by fuffering them to be led into it, who take no care to feek to him for direction. For certain it is, "God cannot be tempted with evil; neither tempteth he any man," Jam. i. 13.

And that the Author of the Vowel points underflood the deceiving in Ezekiel only in a permifive fenfe, is plain, becaufe פתיתי is there pointed as in Piel, which, as well as Hiphil, is permiffive. So the word השאת in Jeremiah is in Hiphil, and may be underftood permiffively. But if underftood caufatively, and the word, faying, be referred to the peoole themfelves and not to God, (which muft be done, unlefs we would make God a liar) the meaning will be found and good, though it be granted God is there faid to deceive the people, who faid peace, and yet continued in their fins. For in this fenfe, if it be deceiving, God will deceive every finally impenitent and obstinate finner upon earth. Though, by the way, even this kind of deceit is not to be charged as a fault upon God, feeing he hath declared, There is no peace to the wicked; but the blame must fall on the finner's own head, who would not believe and beware. Thefe texts, then, make nothing for election and reprobation.

Nay, but he fays, "Jerem. xxxi. 3, "I have loved thee with an everlafting love." Therefore, thole

## GENERAL REDEMPTION.

those whom he once loves, and to whom he will give the kingdom, he always did and always will love. That does not appear from this text. The Jewifh nation is introduced by the Prophet, faying, "The Lord hath appeared of old unto me;" q. d. But what does that profit me now? He has, at length, forfaken me. God replies, Eodem te amore profequor, quo olim. Yea, I love thee with the old love. That love which I bare to thee in the wilderness, I bear to thee ftill; look upon you as my peculiar people ftill: Therefore, (as the marginal reading is,) have I extended loving-kindne is unto thee. This, according to the opinion of divers, famous for learning and piety in the Church of God, is the genuine fenfs of this text.

Lamentations ii. 20, "Shall the women eat their fruit, and children of a fpan long?" Hence, fome have inferred that there are in hell children of a fpan long. Might they not have inferred it juft as well, from *Abraham begat Ifaac*? Here is no word either of hell or heaven; but of the miferies endured at tho fiege of Jerufalem: During which fome mothers were reduced to fuch extremity, as even to devour their own children.

However, God fays, Hof. ii. 19, 20, "I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in loving-kindnefs, and in mercies. I will betroth thee unto me in faithfulnefs, and thou fhalt know the Lord." God, according to our Translations, does fay this. But, let it be confidered, that to know, or acknowledge the Lord, was a condition necessary to be observed on the part of the people, in order to their being entitled to the bleffings promifed on God's part. For the laft claufe may be rendered, When thou fhalt, or, If thou wilt know the Lord. And that this promife was not abfolute and unconditional, is certain from chap. vii. 13, where God fays to that very people, to whom this promife is made. "Woo unto them, for they have fled from me; destruction (or devastation) unto then?, for they have tranfgreffed againft me." Again, chap. ix. 15, " All their wickednefs

115 '

ednefs is in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickednefs of their doings I will-drive them out of my houfe, I will love them no more." Now, it is certain, God would never denounce threatnings for diametrically opposite to his promise, had not there been a condition in the promifes, which had not been. or which he forefaw would not be performed. lf it be objected, that the condition required on man's part is a promifed bleffing, as well as all the other particulars mentioned, it must be asked. To whom is it promifed? To a certain number of perfons, fixed on by name from all eternity? Certainly not. No good reason for this can be given, and Scripture does not declare it. Only to fuch then, I am perfuaded, as believe the report of the gospel, and endeavour to frame their lives accordingly, is the promife made. For to such only shall the Arm of the Lord be re-Such only will the Lord betroth to himfelf vealed. for ever, and give to them his kingdom.

Matt. xi. 25, "I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, becaufe thou haft hid thefe things from the wife and prudent, and haft revealed them unto babes. Even fo, Father, for fo it feemed good in thy fight." So Luke x. 21. From thefe texts fome pretend to fqueeze out the doctrine of election and reprobation; whereas, they yield no fuch juice. For if the ctymology of Eξομολογεμαι be confidered, that word will be found to mean, as Pafor observes, to affent or agree to; or as others, entirely to acquiefce in, as well as to think. So that, taking the word in this fenfe, our Saviour does no more than profess his entire acquiescence in the wife counfel of his heavenly Father, who in the difpensations of grace had taken fuch methods, as confounded the wifdom of this world; counteracting the ways of men.

And indeed this is the fenfe in which this paffage is underflood by the Annotator on the old Trauflation ufed in Queen Erizabeth's time. For on the word fo in the next verfe (which is a confirmation of what our Lord had faid juit before) he has this note, "This " word fheweth, that he contented himfelf in his " Father's counfel."

Digitized by Google

But

But taking the word as we have it, I thank. What docs our Lord thank his heavenly Father for? For the reprobation of poor finners? No, no more than St. Paul thanks God, Rom. vi. 17, that the Romans had been the fervants of fin; or 1 Tim. i. 12, 13, that himself had been a blasphemer, and a perfecutor, and injurious. It is only an Hebrew form of fpeech, wherein two opposites are mentioned. The one bad, mentioned not as matter of thankfulness, but only as a motive of more gratitude for the other, which is good. The meaning of our Lord's words, then, is no more than this: I thank thee, O Father, that feeing in thy wife counfel thou haft hid thefe things from the wife and prudent, thou hast reyealed them unto babes. Nor does the hiding imply an impoflibility of a future revelution of those things to those from whom they are hid at prefent. Seeing that a gainfayer of truth, that is as wife as Paul of Tarfus, may be converted and become as a little child. So that here is no ground for that horrid notion, that Jesus Christ, the adorable Friend of finners, while executing his mediatorial office, thanks God for *damning* them.

Matt. xv. 24, "1 am not fent, but unto the loft fheep of the houfe of Ifrael." Hence, fome have wildly inferred, that all that are not in a covenant relation with God fhall perifh. But how falfe this inference is, appears, not only from the cafe of Naaman; the Syrian, and others, but even from the cafe of this Syrophœnician before us. Say, "but fuch were elected." True, they followed the light they had, and, therefore, according to St. Peter's word, Acts x. 34, were accepted of God for Chritt's fake. And fo, no doubt, were and will be thoufands and millions that never heard the name of a crucified Jefus, much lefs flood in any outward covenant-relation to God. Abfolute, unconditional election, then, receives no fupport from this text.

Matt. xx. 16, "Many be called, but few chofen." The word, called, was the common title given of God to all profeffors in the Jewifh Church. Itaiah xlviii. 12, "Hearken unto me, O Jacob, and Ifrael, my Called." The word Chofen or Elect was the fame. Ifai.

xliv. 1, 2. " Ifrael, whom I have chofen. Jefhurun, whom I have chofen." And the fame titles are given to all professors in common in the Christian church, Rom. i. 7. Coloff. iii. 12. Jude 1. So that those expressions in general make nothing for the doctrine in difpute. Sometimes they feem to be used the one for the other, or however the one to imply the other. And they may be underftood fometimes, not only as differing one from another, but also fo, that one may be in that fubject where the other is not. Many may be chosen to eternal falvation, who never were called outwardly to the knowledge of the truth, as infants, ideots, and conscientious heathens. And on the other hand, many may be called to the outward knowledge of the truth, who yet are not elected to eternal falvation, becaufe they do not "give diligence to make their calling and election fure." So our Lord intimates in the text before us. Where he uses the word chofen in a peculiar fenfe, and diffinet from called, he means thereby not only those that are called, but those that answer the end of their calling. which is to be holy and to adorn their profession; fuch diligent chriftians as excel the common and carclefs herd of professors. And this notion of excellence the word carries in it, wherever it is used emphatically and by way of diffinction. God's chofen then, in a peculiar fenfe, are not perfons capricioufly pickt out from among mankind, in order to be brought infallibly to heaven ; but fuch as receive and improve his Grace, by whatever means, and fo become "meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the faints in light." Coloff. i. 12. Accordingly it is faid, Pfal. iv. 3. "The Lord hath fet apart, or chofen to himfelf, the Man that is godly." And fuch are faid, 1 Pet. i. 2. to be "elect according to the Fore-knowledge, or fore-approbation, of God the Father, through fanctification of the Spirit unto obedience, and fprinkling of the blood of Jefus Chrift." And it is upon Condition only of putting on this Wedding-Garment, which God will force upon no man, that he hath chofen any to eternal life; however he calls, invites, and intreats them to accept of it. This is plain from this parable, as well as from that of the marriage. For, however the parables

parables are fpoken with different views, this is certain, had not the labourers, when called thereto, laboured in the vineyard, they had never been rewarded; and had the rejected perfon taken care to have come to the marriage in a wedding-garment, which he might have done, and knew it was his duty to do, he had never been rejected So that however God calls many to hear his Gofpel, that will not believe and obey it; he hath elected *none* to eternal Life but fuch as do believe and obey it. Here then is no foundation for the doctrine of unconditional election.

Matt. xx. 23. "To fit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father." This text, it is faid, ftrongly proves, that the kingdom of heaven, and the feveral degrees of glory therein, were prepared of God for particular perfons before the foundation of the world. For perfons of particular degrees of grace, I grant they were; but not that particular perfons were unconditionally predeftinated to enjoy those particular degrees of grace and glory. No fuch thing is intimated here, nor elfewhere. Our Lord indeed tells his Apoftles, Luke xxii. 29, 30, "I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath 'appointed unto me: that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and fit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Ifrael." In which words he promifes his Apoftles great advancement both in the kingdom of grace and of glory. But why? He tells us, ver. 28, becaufe they had continued with him in his temptations; and, as it is faid, Matt. xix. 28, "followed him in the regeneration." And even here it is implied, that they flould believe in him, follow and obey him to their lives end; as may be gathered from Matt. xxiv. 45-50, Rev. iii. 21, and effectially from hence, that Judas was one of the twelve to whom this promife was made, yet becaufe he endured not to the end, his throne was appointed to another. Accordingly St. Chryfoftom writes, "Judas, my beloved, was at first a child of the kingdom, and he heard it faid with the difciples, Ye fhall fit upon twelve thrones. But at laft he became a child of hell." So then neither does this text, with its fellows, prove that cera tain

tain perfons, by name, are appointed to the higheft degrees of glory, but only that they fhall "be rewarded according to their works." Much lefs does it prove an arbitrary Election of fuch perfons to fuch degrees of Glory from all eternity.

I cannot help remarking here, that if a fet of Arians or Socinians had translated this text. they could not have done it better for their purpose than our translators have done. They make our Saviour expressly fay, that it is not his, i. e. his prerogative, to give the highest advancements in his kingdom: thereby declaring himfelf inferior to his Father. Whereas he fays no fuch thing. His words are thefe: "To fit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but to those for whom it is prepared of my Father." The words, it shall be given, are foisted in, and quite pervert our Saviour's meaning, which was not to declare that he had no authority to give what Zebedee's wife requefted : but only that in this matter, as in all others, he fhould entirely acquiefce in the will of his heavenly Father, to reward every one according to his works. "What is prepared of the Father," fays St. Auftin, "is alfo prepared of the Son; becaufe the Father and the Son are one." Accordingly our Lord fays, "I appoint unto you a kingdom," Luke xxii, 29; " and to him that overcometh I will grant to fit with me in my throne;" Rev. iii. 21; flatly contradicting what our translation implies, that he has not authority to give and appoint thefe things, as well as his Father.

Matt. xxiv. 5. "Many fhall come in my name. faying, I am Chrift; and shall deceive many." Ver. 11, 12, " and many falle Prophets shall rife. and fhall deceive many. And becaufe iniquity shall abound. the love of many shall wax cold." Hence it is inferred that God hath decreed, many fhall be deceived, and the love of many *fhall* wax cold, and confequently that fuch *shall* perifie. By the way let me obferve, the love that was never warm, can never wax cold; and that which waxes cold was once warm. But how does this confift with that opinion, 'Once in grace, and always in grace?' But to let that pafs. L here obferve ouce for all, that the promifcuous ufe of the words,

words *shall* and will, hath given a falle turn to many paffages of Scripture. For though these words in the original languages are both alike fignified under one notation of a verb; yet in our language they often convey quite different ideas. Yea oftentimes, where we meet with *shall* or will in our Translation, there fhould be written inftead thereof, do, did, have, had, but, may, can, might, would, flould, could or ought: feeing that these Auxiliaries, in the Hebrew, are all implied in the fame word; and many of them also in the Greek. And for want of due attention to this matter. and a proper choice of the auxiliary word, many paffages in our Translation contain hardly good fenfe. as Ezek. xxiv. 13, and fome are abfolutely falfe, and flatly contradictory to other paffages, as Exod. ix. 15. compared with Exod. xiv. 28, Pfal. cxxxvi. 15.

It is a common faying, What must be shall be; and what *hall* be will be. If those that speak thus mean no more, than that fuch events, as God hath, in his infinite wildom, abfolutely determined by the exertion of his wifdom and power to bring to pais, shall most certainly be brought to pais, and that in fpite of all opposition; I object not. But if they thereby mean. that God hath abfolutely decreed and determined, that every thing that is done, fhould be fo done; or to fpeak in the language of fome wild authors, that God hath invariably determined every action of every individual; i. e. that he hath invariably determined all the fins of all the finners upon earth; I abhor the blasphemy. To suppose that a holy God should determine that man fhould fin, and then forbid him to fin on pain of endless damnation, is such a notion as it is the highest folly, not to fay wickedness, to entertain.

But to confider the use of *fhall* and will. Shall, in the first person, fignifies sometimes *fimple intention* only; fometimes *prediction*. In the second and third persons, or applied to others, it implies sometimes bare permission only; sometimes precept, sometimes compulsion. Will in the first person, or spoken of ones stelf, means bare intention also; sometimes fixt resolution, and sometimes prediction. In the second and third persons, or spoken of others, it means sometimes only

a fimple declaration of probable events; fometimes prediction of certainties. The not confidering this, but promifcuoufly using the words *fkall* and *will*, hath caufed many places of Scripture to be greatly mifunderftood. So in the places above-mentioned, where we read shall come, Shall rife, Shall deccive, Shall abound, shall wax colds one might suppose from hence that God had abfolutely decreed those things; and was determined to exert himfelf in caufing that wickednefs to be, which he hath forbidden. Whereas no fuch thing is intended by our bleffed Saviour.', His intention was only to declare what God would permit, in just judgment, for the fins of an obfinate people, and not to charge God, as the author of their fins; nor any otherwife as the author of their punifhment, than by choosing their own delusions for it, Ifai. Ixvi. 4,-2 Theff. ii. 11, and overruling in the matter, as his wifdom fees meet. And this is the meaning of that word, Amos iii. 6, "Shall there be evil in a city," (any punifhment inflicted on it, as appears, ver. 2,) "and the Lord hath not done it?" or. as it is in the margin, "Shall not the Lord do fomewhat ;" have the direction and difpofal thereof, fo as to 'order all things in number, weight and meafure;" according to the firicteft rules of wildom and juffice? Our Lord's words then do not import an eternal decree of things that flould come to pais, without any poffibility of their being otherwife; but they are a prediction of fuch events as would be, upon a forefight of circumftances concurring thereto; and fhould be read thus: "Many will come in my name, faying, I am Chrift, and will deceive many. And many falfe prophets will arife, and will deceive many. And becaufe iniquity will abound, the love of many will wax cold." From thefe words then, no fuch predefination, or election and reprobation, as is contended for, can be proved.

Mark iii. 13. "And calleth unto him whom he would." Thefe words I find much infitted on to prove the doctrine of unconditional clection of particular perfous to eternal life, which abfolutely have no more to do with any fuch matter, than the calling of *Be*zaleel and *Aholiab* for the work of the tabernacle.

Digitized by Google

The

122

The call here meant is only to the apoftlefhip, to which office the traitor Judas was called, as well as the reft of the twelve. Those that deny this, muft maintain that "the Son of Perdition" is gone to Heaven.

Luke iv. 25-27. "Many widows were in Ifrael in the days of Elias, but unto none of them was Elias fent, fave unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. And many lepers were in Ifrael in the time of Elifeus the prophet, and none of them was cleanfed, faving Naaman the Syrian." This paffage is forced into the fervice of abfolute, unconditional election and reprobation, which, when duly confidered, will be found to afford that doctrine no fupport at all. For the cafe was this: Our Saviour had been teaching in the fynagogue at Nazareth. The Nazarenes, though aftonished at his doctrine, were offended at his perfon, occupation, and family, with which they reproached him; and in a fcornful manner demanded that he would work miracles among them, as it was reported he had done at Capernaum. Our Lord gives them to understand, that miracles were not to be wrought at Random, nor thrown away upon those on whom they would have no effect, merely to fatisfy their curiofity: and that the cafe was now with them, as it was with Ifrael in the days of the prophets Elijah and Elifha. As the perverfe idolators in Ifracl were perifining for, want of food, while the wants of a heathen widow, that believed Elijah's word, were fupplied; and many lepers among them remained leprous fill, while a heathen that fought to Elisha was cured; fo, by reafon of their pervertenefs and incredulity, they were deprived of those bleffings and benefits, which others at Capernaum, who had believed in him, enjoyed. So it follows, Matt. xiii. 58, "He did not many mighty works there, because of their unbelief :" not becaufe of any abfolute decree of God, that they fhould not believe on him, and to have no benefit from him; for if that had been the cafe, he could not have "marvelled becaufe of their unbelief," as we find he did, Mark vi. 6.

I am well aware it will be objected, "that he mar-" velled as Man." True, for as he was God, it is F 2 certain

certain, nothing was firange to him. But confidered only as man, it is my humble opinion, that he was as wife a man as any Calvinift that ever lived, and knew as much of God's decrees, as any of them. If, therefore, as a mere man, he had had the leaft notion of any abfolute decree of God, that they fhould not believe, he would not have marvelled at their unbelief; but his wondering would have been prevented by the confideration of fuch a decree.

Luke xii. 32, "Fear not, little flock, it is your Father's good pleafure to give you the Kingdom." Hence, it is concluded that the flock of Chrift is a little flock, chosen out from among the reft of mankind from all eternity, and who shall, at all adventures, inherit the kingdom; while all others, by a fatal decree, are absolutely excluded from it. That the flock of Chrift, or number of those that truly believe in him, was at the time when he fpake this, little in comparison of the multitudes that did not believe. is granted; and that there may be as great a difproportion in the numbers of the one fort and the others But that this fmall number was fingled out for fill. believers from all eternity, to the abfolute exclusion of all others, no man can believe, that believes "the Lord is loving to every man," and "no respecter of perfons," unlefs he take upon him to maintain both fides of a contradiction. No man can believe it, that believes the Acts of the Apoftles: for there we find that this little flock was increased by the addition of many thousands of believers; and it has been increating ever fince. And I suppose no Christian will deny, that it is God's good pleafure to give the kingdom to this great flock; this "great multitude, which no man can number," Rev. vii. 9, as well as to the little flock that then was. It cannot be denied, that " those were formerly made his people, which had not been his people;" and those " beloved which had not been beloved" with a love of complacence. And fo it will be ftill. Confequently the kingdom is given, not to fuch and fuch persons by name, by virtue of an eternal decree: but to perfons fo and fo qualified. "The Lord taketh pleafure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy," Plalm cxlvii. 11. And fuch, and

Digitized by Google

D'O

no others, provided they have an opportunity of hearing the gofpel, can have any claim to the kingdom of heaven by virtue of this promife, or declaration of Chrift. For tho' he "gave himfelf a ranfom for all," yet is he "the Author of eternal falvation [only] to thofe that obey him," Heb. v. 9. And to

*fuch*, and no others, it is God's good pleafure to give the kingdom.

Luke xii. 47, 48, "And that fervant which knew his Lord's will, and prepared not himfelf, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many Aripes. But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of ftripes, fhall be beaten with few ftripes." Some rejoice, fuppoing they find here the fovercignty of God afferted, in that he hath decreed to damn men for not doing his will, whether they knew it or not. But fuch a horrid opinion has no foundation in this paffage. All that our Lord means here is, that those that act contrary to their clear knowledge of God's will shall be forely punified; nor shall those escape punifhment, tho' it be not fo grievous, who venture upon actions that are wrong, while they doubt whether they are fo or not, Rom. xiv. 23. Our Saviour, then, by no means here represents his heavenly Father as an arbitrary tyrant, but only as a just judge; as appears plainly from his next words, "For unto whomfoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more."

Luke xxiii. 43, "To-day shalt thou be with me int paradife." This word of Chrift to the penitent thief on the crofs, has a near affinity to Matt. xxiv. 40, 41, "Then shall two be in the field, the one shall be taken, and the other left. Two women fhall be grinding at the mill, the one shall be taken, and the other left." To which Luke adds, "There shall be two men in one bed; the one fhall be taken, and the other fhall be left." Hence the doctrine of particular election is prefumed to be undeniably eftablished. That such as repent and believe in Jefus Chrift are chofen to eternal life, I grant, and that this doctrine is hereby eftablished. But that this thief, or any other perfort is chofen to believe, fo that fooner or later they fhall F 3 -be

be forced to believe and be faved, I believe is a point will never be proved. Supposing this penitent thief did at first revile our Saviour, as well as the other; but being convinced of the evil of fo doing, his revilings were changed into confession and prayer; is it to be supposed that the other thief had not as fufficient means of conviction as he had? No doubt but he Yea, moreover, with the addition of his felhad. low's reproof, confession and testimony concerning Chrift. Now, if the one were faved, and the other loft, shall we make God fuch a respecter of persons, as to refolve this into his electing love and reprobating hatred? God forbid. Nay, but the one closed in with the conviction, and "gave diligence to make his calling and election fure; " hoping for no life, but that of glory hereafter. The other, perhaps in oppofition to all means used for his conviction, kept railing on; in hopes, it may be, of doing the Jews a pleafure, and thereby of being taken down from the crofs, and faving his life here. Tho' after all we have no affurance that he was not convinced by his fellow's reproof and example, and fo faved as well as he. Of this, indeed, the Scripture is filent, fo that nothing is to be determined one way or other. The filence of Scripture in this point, however, militates as much against as for the doctrine of election. All that we learn from this paffage then is this, that feeing the one is certainly happy, and the flate of the other uncertain, none need to defpair; yet it is dangerous for any to prefume.

John iv. 4, "And he muft needs go through Samaria." And why muft Chrift of *neceffity* go that way? We are confidently told, becaufe there was an elect finner there that *muft needs* be faved. That there was a finner there is true, and that fhe was elect I fhall not pretend to deny, becaufe I find fhe believed in Chrift, and I do not read that fhe ever turned apoftate. But that fhe *muft needs* be faved, I require proof; as well as, that Chrift *muft needs* go that way to fave her, when he could have found out a hundred ways to bring about her falvation, without going thro' Samaria on purpofe. Well; then, the true reafon why Chrift *muft needs go thro' Samaria*, I will

I will tell you. Upon looking into the map of Judea, I find that his ready and nearest way from Galilee to Jerufalem lay thro' Samaria. And, as it feems, he intended to take the nearest way, ""he must needs go through Samaria." As well then may the Papifts eftablifh the Pope's Supremacy, becaufe Chrift got into Peter's boat; as the Calvinifts eftablish their doctrine of Election, from our Saviour's going through Samaria. This puts mein mind of a passage in Bishop Latimer's fixth fermon before King Edward the Sixth. " Chrift comes," fays the Bifliop, " to Simon's "boat. And why rather to Simon's boat, than any "other? I will answer by my own experience. ſ " came hither to-day from Lambeth in a wherry. "And when I came to take boat, the watermen " came about me, as the manner is, and one would "have me, and another would have me. I took one "of them. Now will ye afk me; Why I came in "that boat, rather than in another? Becaufe I " would go into that, which I faw flood next me. It "food more commodiously for me. And fo did "Chrift by Simon's boat. It flood nearer for him: " or he faw a better feat in it. A good natural reafon. " Now come to the Papifts and they make a mystery " of it. They will pick out the Supremacy of the "Bishop of Rome from Peter's boat. We may make " allegories enough of every place of Scripture. But " furely it must be a simple matter that standeth on "fo weak a ground." And just fuch a fimple matter is election, built upon Chrift's going thro' Samaria.

John v. 21, "Even fo the Son quickeneth whom he will." Hence it is argued, that Chrift quickens only the elect. Not to infift that divers modern and ancient Expositors understand this quickening of the refurrection of the body; but taking it, as respecting a fpiritual refurrection from the death of fin; our Lord himself plainly declares, whom it is that he will quicken, ver. 24, "He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that fent me, hath everlassing life, and" fo long as he hears and believes, "fhall not come into condemnation; but is passed, from death unto life." It is his will then to quicken those that hear, F 4 fhall

Digitized by Google

127

fhall live." If it be replied, a man must be quick. ened before he can hear and believe, as well as Lazarus was, before he could hear the voice of Chrift and come forth out of his grave. I aufwer, True. And that kind or degree of quickening neceffary to this end, thro' the mercy of God in Chrift Jefus, does pais upon every foul that is born into the world. There is implanted in all men an averfion to mifery, and a defire after happinels. These affections are a degree of life. But what is much more, Elihu tells us,--"There is a fpirit in man, and the infpiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding," Job xxxii. 8. Upon which words Vatablus remarks, "There is no "man that is not a partaker of the Spirit and his "gifts." Which doubtlefs is true, till men grieve that Holy Spirit and caufe him to depart from them. Upon the fame paffage Munfter obferves, "Know-"ledge is the gift of God, and He, without respect " of perfons, divides his Spirit, as he will, to every "man." But we have a more infallible judge in this matter, than either Vatablus or Munfter. Solomon, an infpired Writer, fays, "The fpirit of Man is the candle of the Lord, fearching all the inward parts of the belly," Prov. xx. 27. The fpirit of man is here called the candle of the Lord, as Mercer well obferves, on account of the light infused into it from heaven; or as others, becaufe it is lighted up by the Lord. But we have farther and clearer teftimony ftill. St. John tells us, "Chrift is the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world," John i. 9, and ver. 4, "In him was life, and the life was the light of mankind." From which paffages nothing can be plainer than that Jefus Chrift is the Fountain of life; and that whatever degree of light there is in any rational foul, the fame is fuch a degree. of life derived from Jefus Chrift. And our Lord himfelf fays, John vijr. 12, "I am the Light of the world: he that followeth me" the light that I afford him, "fhall not walk in darknefs, but fhall have the light of life," (continued and increased to him, if he has not by fin put it out, Prov. xx. 20, or imparted to him again, if he has put it out.) If, then, thefe affections have been rendered fickly and weak, and this

4

this light of life dimmed and quenched, by known, wilful fins, there is a farther degree of divine power needful to rekindle and revive that light, and to refore those affections to a proper vigour; and this power is never denied, but always offered, fo long as God, in his infinite Wildom, fees fit that his Spirit should strive with man. So that the reason why some are not more quickened, is not becaufe they are not -elected; or by virtue of any decree of their non-election, which prevents them; but their own will, becaufe they will not use such means for their farther auickening, and having more abundant life, John x. 10, as are afforded them. Our Lord himfelf refolves it into this, John v. 40, "Ye will not come unto me, that ve might have life." So ver. 44, "How can ye believe, or have the light of life, which receive, i. e. defire and labour to receive "Honour one of another; and feek not the honour that cometh from God only?" q. d. it is impofible: Not on account of any decree of God; but in the very nature of things: feeing no man can ferve two masters, and expect favours from both, whole interests are fo opposite, as those of God and the world.

John vi. 37, "All that the Father giveth me, fhall come unto me." Hence, fome suppose, that such as are elected to eternal life shall fooner or later be compelled to come to Chrift. This opinion is ftrengthened by ver. 39, "And this is the Father's will, which hath fent me, that of all which he hath given me, I should lose nothing, but flould raife it up again at the haft day." Ver. 44, "No man can come to me, except the Father which hath fent me, draw him ; and I will raife him up at the last day." Ver. 65. "Therefore faid I unto you, that no man can come mnto me, except it were given him of my Father." Instead of the compulsory fense, given to ver. 37, which has no foundation in reafon, or elfewhere in. Scripture, except in appearance, I can allow it no more than a declarative, or predictive fenfe. Our Saviour does not fay here, that any shall be compelled to come to him ; any otherwife than those were compelled to come in to the supper, mentioned Luke xiv. 23, which certainly was with no other kind of force than the F 5 two

Digitized by Google.

196

two disciples used, when they constrained our Lord to abide with them at Emmaus, Luke xxiv, 29. So the guests were compelled to come to the wedding, Matt. xxii. one of whom was caft into outer darknefs, after he came. Our Lord here then only declares, or foretels, that though the Jews would not become members of his Church, the Gentiles would; according to the promife, Pfal. ii. 8, "Afk of me, and I will give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession." And moreover he tacitly upbraids the Jews with their obfinacy and ingratitude: q. d. Though YE will not come unto me, "all that the Father giveth me, will come unto me. Though Ifrael be not gathered, yet fhall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord-for he hath faid-I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thon mayeft be my falvation to the ends. of the earth," Ifaiah xlix. 5, 6.

But let us confider more particularly, who they are that the Father giveth to the Son, that fhall not be loft, but obtain eternal life. Our Lord tells us. ver. 40, "Every one which feeth the Son, and believeth on him." Which words do not imply a transient fight only; but a continuation of feeing and believing. For verbs in the prejent tenje frequently imply continuation of action; especially when the nature of things fo requires. By this expression then is meant, not a fingle act of faith once in a man's life, as if that would entitle him to heaven, becaufe he had once believed, however he flould apoftatize afterwards: but a conflant looking to Jefus, that he may run with patience, or (as voucent is rendered, Rom. ii. 7.) patient continuance, i. e. with perfeverance, the race fet before him, Heb. xii. 1, 2.

Again, Thofe are given to the Son, whom the Father draws, ver. 44, and who do not  $rc_{fi}t$ , but follow his drawing. For this drawing does not imply an *irrefiftible power*, as fome affirm. This is plain from Acts vii. 51, "Ye ftiff-necked and uncircumcifed in heart and ears, ye do always refift the Holy Ghoft." All the drawing here meant, is fuch as is mentioned, Hof. xi. 4, "I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love, and I was unto them, as they that "take

Digitized by GOOGLe

131

take off the yoke," the head-ftall or muzzle, " on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them ;" which drawing the Ifraelites refitted. So that they it be true, that . no man can come to the Son, except the Father diaso him; yet it is as true, that many, yea, perhaps far the greater part of mankind, that are drawn by the Father, refift his drawing, and do not come favingly to the Son. If it be objected, Chrift attributes this drawing to himfelf, and makes it univerfal, John xii. 32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me," it muft be obferved, he means no more than that, according to his Father's appointment, he would do that which was fufficient to draw all men unto him : yea, and would actually, in concurrence with his Father, draw all men, fo that they might come unto him, whether they did come or no. Nothing flould be wanting on his and his Father's part, if men would but do theirs.

Our Lord goes on further to flew who they are that are given unto him, viz. "All that are taught of God," ver. 45, " It is written in the Prophets, And they fhall be all taught of God. Every man, therefore, that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me." Not those only that hear their leffon, but moreover learn it. Which implies a willingnefs in the learner, as well as in the teacher. But this willingness, it is objected, none can have, unless, it be given him of God; for it is written, Ffal. cx. 3, "Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power." So that none but God's elect can be willing to be taught of him; nor those, but when his power makes them fo.

I answer, 1. It is not clear to me that this text ought to be fo translated. It is one of the most difficult paffages in all the Bible, and about the meaning of it interpreters are greatly divided. The Geneva doctors indeed give it the tenfe in which we have it. But to go to Geneva to learn the meaning of it, is like going to Rome to learn the meaning of, This is my In one of the former Tranflations it is thus bodn. rendered, "Thy people fhall come willingly, at the time of affembling thine army."-In another, viz. that used in our Church Service, it flands thus, " In the

the day of thy power fhall the people offer thee freewill offerings." Others understand it thus, 'Thy people fhall be glorious; ' and others, 'exceeding large or numerous, in the day of thy power.' Some take my for a noun, others for a preposition. I do not undertake *tantus componere lites*. It is pass my skill to fix the precise meaning of this text. And I am inclined to think the wifest man upon earth cannot rife a hair's breadth above conjecture in the matter. So that no fires at all can be laid upon this text, as to the establishing of the point, in behalf of which it is fo frequently urged.

2. Tho' it be true, that none can be willing but those whom God's power or preventing grace makes fo, and when it works with them ; yet does this power or preventing grace work or firive with many who refift And many yield to it for awhile, and are willing it. to be taught of God, who afterwards refuse instruction. So that it is not true that none but God's elect, in the fenfe intended, are willing to be taught of him. Nor are the perfeveringly willing, fo merely passive in being made to, as clay in the hands of the potter. as fome fay. Those that firetch this metaphor to this fenfe, ftretch it beyond what God defigned. For by calling us clay, God does not mean, that mankind have neither fenfe nor reason; but only that he has power over us to deal with us as he pleafes. God then deals with us as rational creatures. He offers to all his preventing grace, "that they may have a good will;" which, if they reject not, but clofe in with, he gives them moreover his co-operating grace ; " working with them, when they have a good will." Aud thus are they taught of God. More and more light fhines in upon them, as they follow what they have. "So the path of the just thineth more and more unto the perfect day," Prov. iv. 18. Such, then, as are touchable and tractable will come to Chrift; and fuch are given unto him.

But who is it that makes finners teachable and tractable? He that opened the heart of "Lydia to attend to those things that were spoken of by Paul." This opening, however, does not imply an irrefisible force or constraint laid upon the faculties of man, but

but only affistance offered, which finners may refuse: as appears from Rev. iii. 20, "Behold, I fand at the door, and knock. If any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and fup with him, and he with me." The Jews did hear the voice of Chrift; the Spirit of God frove with them, but they would not open to the one, nor fubmit to be taught and drawn by the other. They believed not, as Chrift declares, ver. 64. They wilfully flut their eyes against the light, and refused instruction. And for this reason it was, that it was not given them of the Father to come to Christ, ver. 65. Not becaufe he had decreed from all eternity to deny them the power of coming, without any fault of their own. So that in all these fcriptures there is no ground for the doctrine of abfolute, unconditional election and reprobation.

Had it been our Saviour's intention to teach any fuch doctrine as this, he could not reafonably have upbraided the Jews with their unbelief. Yea, he had furnifhed them with an argument againft himfelf, and taught them how to excufe their infidelity, by faying, "Wherefore, then, doft thou complain of our not doing that, which thou declareft is not in our power to do?" This one confideration is fufficient to evince that our Saviour here was far from teaching any fuch doctrine.

John viii. 43, "Why do ye not understand my fpeech? Even becaufe ye cannot hear my word." The impossibility here meant was not forced upon the Jews by any eternal decree of God, but procured by their own obfinacy. They wanted neither natural power nor affistance necessary on God's part, to hear the word of Chrift, i. e. to give proper attention to his doctrine; but only a moral power, or a mind difpofed to do it. They could not, because they would not. They "loved darkness rather than light, becaufe their deeds were evil. Neither would they come to the light, left their deeds fhould be reproved," chap. iii. 19, 20, which our Lord declares to be the caufe of men's condemnation. But they can never be justly condemned for necessitated crimes, any more than rewarded for necessitated virtues.

Digitized by Google.

133

For how can that immortal power be juft To damn mankind, who fin becaufe they muft? Or how can He reward a virtuous deed, Which is not done, but as 'tis firft decreed?

John ix. 39, "For judgment I am come into this world; that they which fee not, might fee; and that they which fee might be made blind." Hence, it is prefumed, that our bleffed Saviour came into the world on purpose to accomplish a supposed decree concerning the elect and reprobates; and fo our Lord's words here are made flatly to contradict what he had faid John iii. 17, "For God fent not his Son into the world to condemn the world ; but that the world thro' him might be faved." As alfo that, chap. xii. 46, "I am come a Light into the world." For certainly if Chrift came into the world on purpose to make men blind, he came to be durknefs, and not light; and to condemn the world, or caufe it to be condemned, if men are to be condemned for not having the light, which it was impossible for them to have. Certainly, therefore, those words carry no fuch fenfe All that our Lord means is this, that he came into the world for this end, among others, that he might manifest the wife difpensation of divine Providence (fo Keyna frequently means) which, .contrary to the opinions of men, appears in this, that they which fee not, i. e. who are ignoraut, and fenfible of their ignorance, and defirous to have it removed, may fee; be made wife: and that they which fee, i. e. who vainly imagine they are wife enough, may be made blind; i. e. either be convinced of their ignorance; or, if they will not, but fill wilfully flut their eyes against the light, be left in that darkness and ignorance which they choofe.

John x. 3, "He calleth his own fheep by name." Agreeable to this is ver. 14, "I know my fheep, and am known of mine." And 2 Tim. ii. 19, "The Lord knoweth them that are his." Hence it is inferred, that God from all eternity. fixt upon particular perfons by name, and chofe them as heirs of falvation, and reprobated all the reft of mankind. That God from all eternity knew who would believe in his.

Son Jefus Chrift, when he fhould be preached unto them, is certain; as alfo that he knew what would be the names of fuch believers, whereby they would be diftinguished among men. And that he, "who calleth things that are not, as tho' they were," even then, fpeaking after the manner of men, might call John a believer, and one of Chrift's fheep, is equally certain; as also Judas an apostate. But that he chofe John, merely as John, and decreed that he should believe ; and reprobated Judas, merely us Judas, and decreed that he flould apoftatize, and perify : no man can believe, without denying that fcriptural truth. " the Lord is not willing that any fhould perifh." He no more chofe John, merely as John, than he did Judas: nor any more reprobated Judas, merely as Judas, than he did John. But he chofe John, as a believer in Chrift, and that without forcing him to believe; and reprobated Judas, as apostalizing, without forcing him to apostatize. Life and death were fet before them both, and they were bidden to choose life, that they might live, Deut. xxx. 19. But if they were constrained to choose or refuse, the choice was no longer properly theirs. In flort, they did not choofe at all, but their lot was forced upon them. Chrift's calling his theep by name then does not imply that he calls them by fuch names as they bear among men, and that becaufe they bear fuch names he takes them for his fleep; but becaufe they are his fleep. he calls them by fuch names as express their quality or character; as faints, the faithful, &c. even as he called Abram, Abraham; and Jacob, Ifrael. In one word, Chrift calls his fheep, whatever they are called among men, fons of God, 1 John iii. 1. And his voice to them, when he goes before them as their Shepherd, is, "Be ye followers of me, as dear children," Ephef. v. 1. Nor has he any fpecial regard. for them on account of any other name they bear, but that only which expresses their quality, which is his delight.

Nor is any thing to be gathered from ver. 14, that makes for unconditional election. "I know my fheep, and am known of mine." As fhepherds know their fheep by the *mark* fet upon them, fo does Chrift know

his theep by the marks they bear, viz. " They hear his voice, and follow him," ver. 27. Such are chofen to eternal life, and none shall pluck them out of his, or his Father's hand, while they thus hear and obey. But if these leave off to hear and obey, they shall not only be loft out of his hand, but if they were even in his mouth, which implies a closer connexion fill, he declares he will spue them out of it, Rev. iii. 16. Nor are we to firain this fimile to far, as to suppose that Chrift will force his mark upon any perfons against their wills, as shepherds do upon their sheep; or that he will maintain it indelibly upon them, when they have it. We have no promife of either kind, in all the Scriptures, rightly underflood. "What God " hath promifed, he, for his part, will most affuredly " keep and perform." But if we wilfully and rebelliously fail on our part, as the Jews did, we must expect to be given up as they were. "Thou flandeft by faith," fays St. Paul, " be not high-minded, but fear. For, if God spared not the natural branches, take heed left he alfo fpare not thee. Behold, therefore, the goodness and feverity of God: on them which fell, feverity; but towards thee goodnefs, if thou continue in his goodnefs; otherwife thou alfomalt be cut off," Rom. xi. 20-22.

As little to the purpofe is that text in Timothy, "The Lord knowch them that are his." But who are his? It is there intimated, fuch profeffors of the Name of Chrift as depart from iniquity. Such and fuch only does Chrift know, acknowledge, and approve of, as his. To what purpofe, then, do many urge the fure flanding of the foundation, by way of confolation to thremfelves and others, if they have not departed from iniquity? And what has the foundation here mentioned to do with the doctrine of abfolute, unconditional election, when the text itfelf holds forth a condition in it? I fhould fuppofe that doctrine might as eafily be firuck out of a flint-flone, as out of this text; for inflead of confirming, it quite confutes it.

John x. 26, "But ye believe not, becaule ye are not my fheep;" i. e. Iay fome, becaule ye are not elect, and therefore ye cannot believe. But if this were the cafe, the unbelief of the Jews was their misfortune.

misfortune, not their fault; and our Saviour here furnifhes them with an excu/e for their unbelief: whereas furely he meant to charge it upon them as their crime, and an inexcufable one too. Our Saviour's meaning, as appears plainly from the next verfe, is not, "Ye are not my fheep," and therefore, "ye cannot believe;" but, "ye do not believe," and therefore (fo yae fometimes figuifies, as Pafor fhews) "ye are not of my fheep. For my fheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me." Whoever do this are Chrift's fheep; tho' there are many fuch, that fear they are not. But whoever does not this, are not his fheep; tho' there are great numbers of fuch, that vainly bouft they are. Here, then, is not the leaft breathing about fuch an election as is contended for.

John xi. 52, " That also he should gather together in one, the children of God that were feattered abroad." Hence it is prefumed, that Chrift died only for the children of God, or for that certain number which he had chosen to be heirs of heaven from all eternity. Have those who conclude this from these words read the context? Certainly they pay no regard to it. For St. John tells us, in the verfe foregoing, that "Caiaphas being High Prieft that year, prophefied that Jefus fhould die for the nation of the Jews." But was all that nation fo elect? Were all the whole people of the Jews children of God? Surely not in that peculiar fense here meant. Yet he died for them : and for the Gentiles alfo. For he "reconciled both anto God, in one body, by the crofs, having flain the emmity thereby," or, as the margin, in himself, Ephef. ii. 16. Chrift died then that he might draw all men unto himfelf by the virtue of his death, whether all follow his drawing or no; as well as to gather in one the children of God, or fuch as do fotlow his drawing and believe in him. For we are children of God in a gofpel fenfe, and fuppofing we hear the gospel, only by fuith in Christ Jesus. This gathering together of believers is, therefore, no proof of an eternal, perfonal, unconditional election.

John xili. 1, "Having loved his own, which were in the world, he loved them anto the end." These

words

words are alleged to prove, that Chrift loves none but the elect, or fuch as are predefinated to eternal life, and that those he always did and always will love. Whereas, they prove no fuch thing; nor are they fpoken by the Evaugelift in any fuch fenfe. For nothing can be plainer, than that by his own here, St. John does not mean the heirs of falvation in general, but only those whom he had chosen out of the world to be his Apofiles. And by the end, he evidently means nothing more than the end of his life; however his love continued the fame after his death. For by the end it is abfurd to suppose that eternity is meant, which has no end. Befide that it is downright nonfenfe to fay he loved them to eternity; for it is faying he had already done that, which, in the nature of the thing, must be for ever in act.

John xiii. 18, "I know whom I have chofen." The election here meant is not an election to eternal falvation, as is clear from the words immediately going before; but only to the apoftlefhip. "If ye know thefe things, fays our Lord, happy are ye if ye do them," ver. 17. He then adds, "I fpeak not of you all," i. e. I fay not this of you all. I do not fay that ye all do those things. "I know whom I have chosen ;" what they are ; what is the disposition of every one. But, q. d. for this reason I chose one of you twelve, that is a devil, a traitor, as chap. vi. 70, that the Scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me, hath lift up his heel againft me. The objection that may be brought against this interpretation, because the word is not worse, but es, must vanish before every school-boy that has ever read that fpeech, Senties qui vir fum. For as qui is ufed for qualis among the Latins, fo is of for monor frequently among the Greeks: i. e. who, for what, or of what fort.

John xv. 16, "Ye have not chofen me, but I have chofen you." Nor is the election here fpoken of any other than to the Apostlefhip, as is plain from the context. All that our Lord means here is, "Ye have not chofen me" for your Master, as disciples among the Jews chose a master for themselves; for ye came not to me till I called you; "but I have chosen you," from the rest of the Jews and of my

difciples, to be Apofiles; "and ordained you that you fhould go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit fhould remain," i. e. that you fhould go forth into the world, and preach the gofpel, and by your preaching eftablifh a church, which fhall continue to the end of the world. This text, then, as alfo Mark iii. 13, "and calleth unto him whom he would," has nothing to do with predefination and election to eternal life.

John xvii. 2, "That he flouid give eternal life to as many as thou haft given him." All the predefination that can be fairly fqueezed out of this text, is no more than that fignified, Mark xvi. 16, "He that believeth and is baptized, fhall be faved; but he that believeth not," fuppofing that he heareth the gofpel preached, "fhall be damned." For who are they that are given to the Son by the Father? Are they not those that believe in him? Yes furely, and none. elfe of those that have had an opportunity of believing. For fo it immediately follows, ver. 3, "And this is life eternal," i. e. the way to obtain eternal life; "that they might know;" i. e. to know "thee the only true God, and Jefus Cnrift, whom thou haft fent." To know God, and Chrift the Mediator between God and man, is to believe in them. But if to believe be the way to obtain eternal life; and Chrift gives eternal life to as many as the Father hath given him; then it follows that believers are given of God to Chrift; fuch are "Abraham's feed, and heirs according to the promife," Gal. iii. 29. From this text, then, we can only gather this decree, that none but believers under the gofpel shall be faved; but not the leaft hint of any fuch decree, that only fuch and fuch particular perfons shall believe.

John xix. 36, "A bone of him fhall not be broken." Hence this argument is drawn out, that there are a certain number of particular perfons, that are the *members, joints*, and *bones* of Chrift's myftical body, and which were predefinated to be fuch from all eternity; and that all fuch fhall infallibly be faved; becaufe, if one of those bones be broken, or fhould perifh, it would make Chrift a monster. Those that have written, and that speak in this manner, are monfters in folly. They maintain that none are members of

and the second and the second s

of Chrift, bones in his body, but by faith in him. According to their whimfical ideas then, what muft Chrift be till he has received his laft member? And how many are there that are quite fecure of not being broken, upon prefumption that they are in the number of his bones, who are not yet come to the confiftence of a cartilage or griftle? The bones of Chrift, his members, and his branches, I fuppofe mean one and the fame thing. Now, our Lord expressly declares, "Every branch in me, that beareth not fruit, He, the Hufbandman, taketh away," John xv. 2. And I suppose, if a bone or a branch be broken off from him, the confequence is as bad, as if it were broken in two. For it is declared, ver. 6, fuch shall be I prefume, therefore, that clecting love burned. will never bring a man to heaven that hears the gofpel, unlefs he believes and obeys it, and perfeveres fo to do. Nor can I credit, without better proof than a bare affertion, what an emineut minister of the gospel afferts in his fermon, on 1 Cor. i. 30, viz. that perfeverance is imputed to us as well as righteou (nefs. while I find the Scriptures abounding with exhortations to watchfulne (s and diligence; which would be altogether needlefs if the finner's falvation be infallibly fecured without it; or if fuch virtues are to be imputed to us, whether we have them or no.

But after all, I want proof that these words, "A bone of him shall not be broken," are to be underftood in any other than a literal fense. In a literal fense they were to be understood with regard to the Paschal Lamb, the type. In the same sense they are manifestly applied by St. John to Christ, the Antitype.

Acts i. 16, "This Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghoft, by the mouth of David, spake before concerning Judas." Hence it is inferred, that God from all eternity decreed that Judas should betray Christ, in despair hang himself, and go to hell. Now it is certain that for God abfolutely to decree an action and to command it, is in effect all one. For the every command of God does not imply a decree that every one to whom the command comes shall unavoidably do the thing commanded;

Digitized by Google

yet

yet every abfolute decree of God concerning actions to be done by particular perfons, hath in it the force of a command. But if God abfolutely decreed, and fo virtually commanded Judas to betray Chrift, defpair, and hang himfelf; that treafon, defperation, and felf murder, being done according to his decree, or command, muft be as acceptable to God, as Paul's preaching, or David's praying.

We read, John xiii. 2, That "the devil put it into the heart of Judas to betray Chrift." And his own covetous difposition, for the fake of the reward, made him readily yield to the temptation. All this God forefax, and by the mouth of David foretold; yet neither did God's foreknowledge, nor the prediction of this event, occasion it to come to pass. When, therefore, St. Peter fays, the Scripture must needs have been fulfilled concerning Judas, it is far from his mind to charge God with predefinating or neceffitating the crimes of Judas, or his destruction; and by parity of reason, the crimes and destruction of any other finners.

Acts ii. 47, "And the Lord added to the Church daily fuch as fhould be faved." Hence it is concluded. that there is a determinate number of perfons unconditionally appointed to falvation, and that the refidue, which are much the greater part of mankind, are, by a peremptory decree of God, appointed to everlasting deftruction. But let it be observed, the word Sulounes might as well be rendered, fuch as might be faxed, as fuch as fhould be faxed. But as the word is not a participle of the future, but the present and imperfect tenfe, it might also be rendered, fuch as were faved; fuch as did for the prefent believe. But it does not, therefore, follow, that becaufe those believed and were added to the Church, that therefore they flould be finally faved. Ananias and Sapphira were *added to the Church*, and fo was Simon Magus, but I suppose no Predefinarian will affirm, those were "fuch as should be faved." However, if being added to the Church be a fure note of falvation, fuch, whole names are in the Parifi Register, or have been otherwise entered as Church members, may reft fatisfied, that they are alfo "writ-

The second se

ten in the Book of Life :" Since it is of God's Providence, as well as the Prieft's or Elder's act, that they are added to the Church. But as we have no grounds from hence to conclude that fuch a determinate number as is there written or fo entered, fhall be certainly faved, no more can we fairly conclude from this text that fuch a determinate number of perfons, arbitrarily and unconditionally chosen, and no others, shall, by the peremptory decree of God, be faved. More efpecially fince Peter declared, ver. 39, that "the promife was to them and their children, and to all that were afar off." Nor do the following words, "Even to as many as the Lord our God fhall call," limit at all the number of those that shall be faved, to a certain number which it is abfolutely impossible should be increased; seeing the same Apostle, chap. iii. 26, fays, "God having raifed up his Son Jefus, fent him to blefs you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities." For though Chrift was fent for this end, we do not find, nor have we reason to believe, that all that heard this word, were fo bleft. Yea, and many that were called that day, came not then, and it is very probable, never came.

Acts iv. 27, 28, "For of a truth, against thy holy Child Jefus, whom thou haft anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles and the people of Ifrael, were gathered together ; for to do whatfoever thy hand and thy counfel determined before to be done." Now, it was as necessary that llerod and Pontius Pilate fhould do what they did against Christ, as that Judas should do what he did; becaufe God, by the mouth of David, had faid, "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things ? The kings of the earth flood up, and the Rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ." It muft needs be that this Scripture alfo muft have been fulfilled. But whence arifes this neceffity? Had the predictions of Scripture any influence on the actions of those finners? Or were their actions necessitated by any politive act of God? Not at all. Judas. Herod, Pilate, and the reft, excited by the infligations of the devil, and following their own wicked inclinations and dispositions, only did what God forefaw

Digitized by Google

and

and foretold they would do; and what he, in his infinite Wildom and Providence, determined to permit, not to enforce; his Providence over-ruled, in the attair, but his Power did not impels As a clock will theike as a certain hour by virtue of the weight. fpeings, and movements about it, without any one's forcing it; fo did this great event, timed by the God of Wildom, come to pafs, by means of the devil and man's own wickednefs, the only fprings that occafoned it, without any compulsion from God. Accordingly the Apofile tells the Jaws, they flew Chrift with wicken hunds. The necessity here meant then; is not physical or abjulue; but what is called, of condition and confequence; the depravity of Judas' Herod, Pilate, and the rolt, and the craft and malignity of the devil being pre-fuppofed, and not reftrained.

Acts xiii. 48, "And as many as were ordained to eternal life, believed." Hence it is pretended that God, by his ordination or decree, hath fixt the number of those that shall believe, and whom he will finally fave. But if fo, configuently he has fixt the number of those that shall not believe, and fo shall be damned. And if the reafon why those men believed, be only this, that they were men ordained to believe, and fo to obtain eternal life; then the reafon why the reft believed not, can be this only, that they were not ordained by God to believe, and fo obtain eternal life. And if fo, what neceffity could there be, "that the Word of God fhould be first preached unto them ?" ver. 46. Was it only to aggravate their damnation? What could even the malicious enemy of fouls do more? What is it the very devil aims at, but the aggravation of the future punifhment of finners? Therefore, to affert, that God had determined that his Word should be spoken to those Jews for this very end, (which affertion must follow from the Calvinistical interpretation of the text) is to make God more inftrumental to the ruin of fouls than the very devil himfelf. This text then, in order to free the Scriptures from felf-contradiction, must be rendered thus, As many as were disposed, or put in order (in Tiraymon means) for eternal life, believed. The Jews judged

The strategies of the second o

judged themfelves unworthy of eternal life; declared themfelves indifpofed thereto, by contradicting and blafpheming, ver. 45, 46, the Gentiles judged themfelves worthy of it, declared themfelves. difpofed to it, by affenting and fubmitting to the Apoftle's doctrine. If it be demanded, who difpofed the Gentiles and indifpofed the Jews? I answer, the Gentiles by using the offered grace of God difpofed themfelves; the Jews by not using his grace offered, indifpofed themfelves. For the fame means were afforded them, which were afforded the Gentiles; but they obfinately and perversely trampled on and rejected them.

The word ordained, obferve, is in the paffive voice. which very frequently, not only by the Septuagint, but also by the Writers of the New Testament, is used reciprocally, as the Hebrew form Hithpahel is. So Rom. vi. 17, "Ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine," not, which was delivered you. as the text is, but, as the margin rightly tells us, as the Greek is, whereto ye were delivered, i. e. unto which ye delivered, or gave up your felves : a text exactly of the fame confiruction with that under confideration. The Translators themfelves have rendered the paffive voice twice in the reciprocal fense in the fourth chapter of James: valagna, fubmit your felves, ver. 7, and Tammonre, humble yourfelves, ver. 10, and in many places befides ; and fo, I make no doubt, is this text to be understood, As many as disposed themfelves, or fet themfelves in order for eternal life, believed. For certain it is, they disposed or fet themfelves in order to this end, thro' the affiftance of divine grace, as Noah fet himfelf to walk with God : and the reft might have done the fame, if they would. Life and death were fet before them, and they were bid to choose life. If they did not, they themselves, and not God, were to blame.

Agreeable to this is the interpretation of B. Franzius, quoted by Stockius in his Lexicon under the word Tacow. Those are faid to be ordained to eternal life, who keep, walk in, and follow the order prefcribed by God; just like foldiers, who observe their own flation, and the order prefcribed by their commander, and contain themselves within it. The doctrine

doctrine of abfolute predefination, then, has no fupport from this text, rightly underflood.

Acts xvi. 14, "The Lord opened the heart of Lydia, that the attended unto the things that were fpoken of Paul." Hence it is argued, None can believe to falvation, but those whose hearts the Lord opens, as he did Lydia's. But he fo opens the hearts of none but his elect. That none can believe to falvation, but those whose hearts the Lord opens, is true. But if the opponents mean, that the Lord opens the hearts of none but his elect, fo that they might believe to falvation if they would, is not true. "Behold," fays he, "I fland at the door, and knock : If any man," without exception, " hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will fup with him, and he with me," Rev. iii. 20. And I am bold to affirm, there is not a finner upon earth, at whole heart Chrift does not fland, and knock. And wherever he does fo, he conveys light, and offers power fufficient for all to open to him, as Lydia. So that if they are not faved, they themfelves are to blame, and not God.

The Lord used no more violence or compulsory means to open Lydia's heart, than he used with those whole hearts were not opened. Lydia followed the light fhe had, and used the reason God had given her, for God, and fo became a worker together with him, as it is the duty of every one to be. But many there are, that wilfully funt their eyes against the light, and ule their reason against God, and refuse to be workers with him; otherwife their hearts would be opened, as well as Lydia's. "This is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darknefs rather than light, becaufe their deeds are evil," John iii. 19. No finner, then, is damned because he had not grace offered him, or because God had decreed, that he should not accept of grace when it was offered; but because he wilfully refused the offered grace.

Rom. viii. 28—30, "And we know that all things work together for good, to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpofe.

For whom he did foreknow, he alfo did predefinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firft-born," i. e. the chief, "among many brethren. Moreover," whom he did predefinate, them he alfo called; and whom he called, them he alfo juftified; and whom he juftified, them he alfo glorified." Nearly allied to this paffage is, Ephef. i. 5, "Having predefinated us unto the adoption of children by Jefus Chrift to himfelf, according to the good pleafure of his will:" and ver. 11, "In whom alfo we have obtained an inheritance, being predefinated according to the purpofe of him, who worketh all things after the counfel of his own will."

These paffages are supposed to make strongly and expressly for the doctrine of absolute predefination. But I have not found yet that the word Oper, from whence mouse in rendered to predefinate in these three places, is ever used for fate or definy, by any author. And there is but one word in all the Scriptures, as I have obferved before, which can bear any Inch meaning; and that is Mendymore, Jude 16, rendered complainers, which literally means, complainers of their lot or portion; or, if you will have it fo, of their fate or definy. Yet this, by no means, eftablishes the notion of fuch a thing as defliny; but, at most, only that fome held it. And what is this fate or deftiny? An imaginary power, which the hea. thens supposed bound the hands of God himself, fo that he could do nothing but as fate or definy permitted him. So we find from Virgil. For when Jupiter was entreated of Venus to interpole in favour of Æneas against Turnus, he could give no answer: nor do any thing, till he had weighed the fates of the combatants in a pair of fcales, and found what was ordered by deftiny. But is it not monftrous to funpofe that fuch a thing as deftiny thould be admitted into the Chriftian scheme? or that he who is God over all, and orders all things according to the Coun-SEL of his Will, flould have his hands tied up by deftiny? Away with fuch a heathenish notion !

The folution then of this paffage may ferve also to folve those others that refemble it. And that it may

Digitized by Google

be

be underflood in a conditional fense will appear, if we confider the proper import of the word  $O_{e_i}\zeta_{\omega_i}$ , which has nothing like destiny in it. It is used, Rom. i. 4, concerning our Lord Jefus Chrift, (oevolution) declared, or as in the margin. determined to be the Son of God. I hope no one that is called a christian will prefume to fay, that our Lord was destinated, or predestinated to be the Son of God, by the resurrec. tion from the dead; not only on account of the ab. furdity of the expression; but because he himself tells us, that he was raifed from the dead by his own power, which utterly cuts off all notion of definy in the cafe. The truth is, oprous, (finitio, definitio, Heder.) firicity taken, fignifies the exact description of things, as a field is defcribed by its length and breadth, its bounds and limits. And in this fenfe weeveel may very well be taken both in Romans and Ephefians, to mean, to define, or describe beforehand. Thus, "whom God foreknew," i. e. as repenting and believing, " he alfo fore-defcribed, to be fuch as fhould be conformed to the image of his Son." Moreover, in order to bring those to the image of his Son, whom he fo defcribes, he calls them; and they answering to his call, he justifies them; and they retaining their justification, he brings them to glory.

So Stockius:  $\Pi_{google'}$  generally, and according to the force of its origin, fignifies to fore-define and predefinate, according to certain conflicted bounds and limits, &c. Referred to performs, it fignifies a decreeof predefination, (retaining St. Auflin's term,) and election of those that finally believe, to eternal glory: fo that it imports a defination or appointment of fuch unto a flate of glory, upon a view of their forefeen final faith in Christ.

The true Scriptural Predefination then, if we muft use the heathenish term, comes at last to comport with the Hebrew  $r_2$  and  $r_2r_3$ , which the Septuagint renders *zarogeouse*, a right and just disposition of things, for the display of the Divine Wisdom, Justice, and Goodnels; not a tyrannical disposition and capricious humour, which the Calvinists call his *forereignty*. The Scriptures maintain no fuch forereignty as belonging G 2 to

to the all-wife, just, and merciful God. For though "he does whatfoever pleafes him in heaven and in carth," yet nothing pleafes him, but what is right and reasonable. Accordingly the Apostle tells us, when he mentions the "Predefination of the faints unto the adoption of children by Jefus Chrift to him-... felf," that it was "according to (Evduciar) the good pleafure of his Will;" that which appeared right to him." Eph. i. 5. And again, ver. 11, that he "worketh all things after (Bean) the counfel of his own will." Not faving and damning men capricioufly; not acting rashly and precipitately in a matter of fuch moment; but, speaking after the manner of men, upon the most wife, just, well-confulted, and reasonable grounds.

There is yet another way of clearing the Juffice of God from the reproach caft upon it by the Calviniffical interpretation of these passages. It is to be confidered (which I do not remember, at prefent, to have feen done by any Expositor) that the Apostle in Rom. viii. as well as before and after, is addreffing himfelf to fuch Jews as were converted to the faith of Chrift, among whom we may prefume were many pharifees, who, perhaps, might fill retain their notion of fate or deftiny. Again, it is likely that his converts at Ephefus, both Jews and Gentiles, were, many of them, fatalists. This being the cafe, it is natural to fuppofe that the Apostle would take occasion to rectify their mistake in this matter. It is, then, as if he had faid, "The Pharifees fuppofe, as I myfelf once did, that all of their fect shall be faved, and the Gentiles that fate or deftiny over-rules in the affairs of men. leading fome to happinefs, and hurrying others on to mifery; but they are miftaken. God hath appoint. ed none to falvation, that have the advantage of the gofpel, but those only that comply with the terms thereof; that are conformed to the image of his Son: that are renewed in the fpirit of their mind." Thefe naffages thus underftood, and I fee as yet no reafon why they should not, they are fo far from establishing the modern doctrine of predefination, that they rather oppose it.

We

Digitized by Google

We read, 2 Pet. iii. 16, that there are in Paul's Epiftles, "fome things hard to be underflood, which they that are unlearned," i. e. unskilful in the word of rightcoufnefs, "and unstable," wavering from one opinion to another, "wreft, as they do alfo the other Scriptures, to their own destruction." One of those degrands, or things hard to be understood, no doubt, is the doctrine of predefination fo called, at leaft, if predefination mean what the Calvinifts teach it does. But this no man can affirm, without blafphemy and reproach of the known attributes of God. and contradicting many passages of the Bible, which declare that "God is no refpecter of perfons," and that "his ways are equal" or upright. However, let St. Paul mean what he may in these paffages, he docs not mean that God is worfe than the devil. The devil, we know, can only tempt men, but God, according to this rigid fcheme, forces, as he has doomed them from all eternity, to fin and perifh. But this, I fay, can never be the Apofile's meaning. And this I fay, farther, whoever cannot find out fuch a meaning for this and every other text of Scripture, as leaves the Attributes of God uninjured, cannot find out the right meaning of them. Whether, therefore, I am right or no in what I have offered on these texts, the Calvinifts are wrong in what they affirm.

Rom. ix. 11, "That the purpose of God, according to election, might fland, not of works, but of him that calleth." Nothing can be more evident to any one that confiders the beginning and end of this chapter, than that the Apoftle is not speaking of the election of particular perfons to eternal life, but of particular nations to outward Church privileges, which duly used, thro' Chrift, should be the means of bring. ing men to eternal life, and to higher degrees of glory therein, than others flould enjoy, who were not favoured with these privileges. Nor is God, the great Governor of the world, on this account any more to be deemed a respecter 't' perfons, than an earthly king, who takes fome of his fubjects for lords of his bed-chamber, and others for lower employments; feeing he will make them all, that behave well in G 3 their

their flation, completely happy. It plainly appears from ver. 30-33, which paffage is a key to the whole chapter, that the Apofile's intent was to flew, that as God before chofe Jacob, who reprefented the Jews, and admitted him and his pofterity to peculiar privileges above the Gentiles, without any merit in him or them to deferve it; fo now (the Jews thro' their unbelief, having rejected the Meffiah, and being juftly therefore themfelves rejected of God) he had chofen the Gentiles, reprefented by Efau, to be his peculiar people; according to the prediction of Isaac, Gen. xxvii. 40, "Thou fhalt have the dominion, and thou shalt break his yoke-from off thy neck :" And that prophecy in Hofea, cited ver. 25, "I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved;" and that without any thing on their part to deferve this favour. It was entirely free with respect to both parties; God's mercy and goodness preventing not the endeavour only, but even the will of both. Before either Jacob or Efan willed or run for it, the bleffing was defigned of God for Jacob. So before ever the Gentiles fought after God, the bleffings of Chrift's kingdom were defigned for them. Yet it follows not that all that are called Christians, and enjoy outward Church privileges, shall be finally faved, any more than it is to be concluded that all the Jews were faved before Chrift came in the flefh, on account of their privileges.

Rom. ix. 18, "Therefore, hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will, he hardeneth." Most shockingly blassphemous are the notes of fome Calvinists on this, and the preceding verses. Such as those concerning Pharaoh, which one of them puts into the mouth of God: "I per-"mitted, moved, and provoked thee to rife up against "my people, and more stubbornly to resist my com-"mand." Again, "the meritorious Cause of this "hardening feems not to be on the part of man, but "ought to be referred to the good pleasure of God "alone." So zealous are those Casuifs of the honour of God, that for fear of attributing any merit

Digitized by Google .

to

to man, they afcribe to God the honour of man's fire and damnation. But let us fee whether this text will bear them out; "Therefore, on whom he will he hath mercy;" i. e. on every one on whom, according to the ftrictest rules of Wildom, Justice, Equity, and Goodnefs, (which are the invariable rules of his will) he ought to have mercy : as was observed above. For he can will nothing contrary to his nature.---"And whom he will, he hardeneth," i. e. fuffers to be hardened: and these are such as his infinite Wifdom, Juffice, and Truth pronounce ought to be given. up to hardness of heart, for rejecting and despiting offered grace and mercy.

Exactly agreeable to this are the words of Irenzus : "God is both good, and merciful, and patient, and " faves whom he ought; neither is there wanting to " him the good effect of a just judge, nor is his " wildom diminished : for he faves whom he ought to " fave, and judges those who are worthy of judg-" ment." Which fuffrage of Irenæus confirms what I have faid before on Exod. xxxiii. 19. So that predefination has no place here.

The deftruction of Pharaoh in the Red Sea was as semarkable type of God's defiroying obfinate finners. in the fea of his eternal wrath. And his example is fet before the Jews to warn them, that they flould not bring ruin and destruction upon themselves by their obfinacy and unbelief, as Pharaoh had upon himfelf. The Apofile gives not the leaft hint that they were predestinated to ruin and destruction, fo that they must needs continue in fin and be destroyed. For if this had been the cafe, it would have been rafh hupocrify in him to fay, he could "with that himfelf were accurfed from Christ," or rather, made a curfe, after the example of Chrift, "for his brethren, his kinfmen after the flefh," ver. 3, and great wickednefs to have defired their repentance and falvation contrary to God's will; if God had abfolutely decreed, they never fhould repent and be faved. On the other hand, upon a supposition of the possibility of their being faved, who had not yet finned away their day of grace, it was great kindnefs in the Apottle to warn-G 4

them.

them of their danger by Pharaoh's example, and to let them know, that God had fill mercy in flore for proper objects; though he would in juffice give up those to hardness of heart, who would not take warning.

Rom. ix. 21, "Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the fame lump to make one vefiel unto honour, and another unto diffionour?" Yes, furely. But what does this imply? That becaufe God hath a right and power to beflow greater favours upon one nation than another; yea, to give to one man more gifts, more wildom and knowledge, nay, and more grace, than to another, therefore, he has a will, that only two out of fix hundred thousand shall be faved. as Rabbi Sinai affirms? By no meaus. Leave fuch a rubbinical doctrine to Jews and Turks. The Chriftian fystem contains it not. Yet downright horrible are the marginal notes in the former Tranflation of the Bible on this and fome preceding verfes. "Now "he, Paul (fays the Annotator) answereth concern-" ing the reprobate, or them, whom God hateth, " being not yet born, and hath appointed to de-" fruction, without any respect of unworthines. "There is no injustice in the everlasting counfel of "God touching the destruction of them, whom he " lifteth to deftroy: for that he hardeneth before he "defiroyeth. God made and doth daily make, ac-" cording as he purposed from everlasting, both such " as fhould be elect, and fuch as fbould be repro-" bate." But if fuch a reprobating will were in God, St. Peter was miferably miftaken, when he told the Jews, Acts iii. 26, "God having raifed up his Son Jefus, fent him to blefs you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities."

Rom. ix. 22, 23, "What if God, willing to fhew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-fuffering the veffels of wrath fitted to deftruction: And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the veffels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory." In these words, some rejoice to think they find the doctrines of election to eternal life and reprobation to eternal miscry, unde-

niably

Digitized by Google

• •

niably established. I shall take the liberty to tranfcribe here a page from a late well-known writer.

.

" Some good Chriftian paftors will not fcruple to " tell you (nor will many of their people fcruple " it) they could find no joy in their own flate, no " ftrength or comfort in their labours of love towards " their flocks, but becaufe they know, and are af-" fured from St. Paul, that God never had, nor ever " will have, mercy on all men; but that an un-"known multitude of them, are, thro' all ages, in-" evitably decreed by God to an eternal fire and 44 damnation of hell, and an unknown number of " others, to an irrefiftible falvation .-- Every barba-" rity, that must have an end, is mere mercy, if " compared with this doctrine.-And to be in love " with it, to draw fweet comfort from it, and wifh " it God speed, is a love that absolutely forbids the " loving our neighbour as ourfelves, and makes the "wifh, that all men might be faved (tho' it is en-" couraged by God by himfelf) no lefs than rebel-" lion against God.-It is a love, which the curfed " hater of all men would willingly unite and take " comfort in. For could he know from St. Paul, 44 that millions and millions of mankind are created .66 and doomed to be his eternal flaves, he might be " as content with this doctrine, as fome good preach-" ers (and people) are; and ceafe 'going about as 66 a roaring lion, feeking whom he may devour;' .46 as knowing that his kingdom was fufficiently pro-" vided for, without any labour of his own."

"Oh the *fweetnefs* of God's *election*!" cries out "the ravifhed preacher; "Oh the *fweetnefs* of God's *reprobation*! might the hellifh Satan well fay; could he believe that God had made him a free gift of *fuch myriads and myriads* of men, of all nations, tongues, and languages, from the beginning to the end of the world, and referved to *fmall* a number for himfelf. What a complaint and condemnation are there made in Scripture of thofe who 'facrificed their fons and daughters unto devils?' And yet this reprobating doctrine re. *G* 5

\_ 4u/es

"tures, made in his own image, to an everlafting "hell. There is not an abfurdity of heathenifh faith and religion, but what is lefs flocking than this doctrine. Anh yet fo blindly are fome zealous doctors of the gofpel bigotted to it, as to fet it forth, as the glorious manifeftation of the fupreme fovereignty of God. My friends, let any old woman preach to you, rather than fuch doctors." Thus writes Mr. Law.

But to confider the texts in hand. In order to come at the meaning of them we muft confider what the Apofile means by wrath, mercy, and glory: which is not, as the Calvinifts suppose, eternal wrath, hap-" pinefs, and glory in a future flate; but are all of them things exifting in the prefent life. By wrath, he means prefent judgments, as Pfalm Ixxviii. 31, and many places befides, where that word is to ufed ; particularly, 1 Theff. ii. 16, "Wrath is come upon them to the uttermost :" from which very text it is eafy to gather in what fenfe the Apostle calls the obflinate lews, "Veffels of wrath, fitted to deftruc-"tion." And fo fitted by themselves, not by God, for we have here again the paffive voice in a reciprocal fenfe. And altho' it be true, that, if they rcpented not, they would be fitted for eternal deftruction, yet is not their obfinacy and impeninence to be charged on any decree of God, forcing them to it, but on themfelves. By mercy, St. Paul means here, as in fome other places, the favour of God thewn to men in giving them the gospel. Particularly, Rom. xi. 30, 31, "For as ye, [Gentiles,] in time past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy, [the bleffing of the gospel] through their [the Jows'] unbelief : Even fo have thefe [the Jews] allo now not believed, that through your mercy [the favour conferred upon you Gentiles] they [the Jews] also may obtain mercy," [the like favour from God. ] The plain and obvious meaning, then, of the Apolile in this paffage is this : "What if God, willing to fhew his wrath [to punifh] and to make his power known, endured with much long-fuffering the yeffels of wrath, . [fuch as Pharaoh and the Jews

whom he was determined to punifh and reject for their obflinacy] fitted [by that obflinacy of their own] for defiruction: and that he might make known the riches of his glory," that is, his glorious riches, "on the vefiels of mercy," the Gentiles, whom he intended to receive to favour and make his people "which. he had afore prepared [in his purpofe, and by his preventing grace] unto glory, [unto the glorious privilege of being his peculiar people and partakers of the golpel.] Thefe texts, then, breathe nothing about election and reprobation, in the fenfe underflood by our opponents: But chap. xi. ver. 25 and 26, are fufficient to overthrow all fuch abfurd opinions.

Rom. ix. 27 and 29, "Tho' the number of the children of Ifrael be as the fand of the fea, a remnant. fhall be faved.—Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a feed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha." The number of those that fhall be faved, fay the opponents, is but a remnant. and a feed, or as the words are in Ifaiah, a very fmall. remnant, which the Lord faves by his free grace. What then? Does this imply that the Lord damns all: the reft by his free wrath, without ever allowing them. any opportunity or means of being faved? Was not. his grace as free for the latter as the former? Moft certainly, if "God is no respecter of persons." And, allowing that the Apofile is fpeaking here of final fal. vation and deftruction, which remains to be proved. as the contrary feems to appear, ch. xi. 14, 15; who, are they that thall be defiroyed? Are they fuch as. God hath arbitrarily decreed thall fin, and therefore . be defiroyed? Nay, but fuch, as like the Pharifees, and Lawyers, Luke vii. 30, reject the counfel, the gracious purpose of God, toward themselves. A tender of mercy is made to them, as well as others, with power to clofe in with it. But they wilfully refute. it, and fit them felves for destruction by their own obflinacy. And who are they that shall be faved ? Such . as embrace the offer of mercy, according to the tenor of the covenant of grace; who are not forced a thereto, any more than the others to reject it. In ar word, the one fort are " a difobedient and gainfaying people,"

## ARGUMENT'S AGAINST

people," chap. x. 21, the other, fuch as "call upon the Lord, who is rich unto all that call upon him," ver. 12.

Rom. xi. 5, "There is a remnant according to the election of grace." This text, it is prefumed, eftabliftes the doctrine of particular election; that God hath chosen those, whom he foreknew from all eternity, and that freely of grace. He must be an entire firanger to the language of the Holy Ghoft, that does not know, that foreknowledge in the facred pages fignifies fore-approbation. God, then, did not choofe perfons to inherit eternal life merely at random, or out of whim and caprice, as the Calvinifts' notion fuppofes; but " according to the counfel of his will." Not fuch and fuch perforts by name, but fuch perfons as are fo and fo qualified. When his Juffice might. have doomed all mankind that finned to endlefs perdition, his free grace and mercy, chofe to bring all those to eternal life, for the fake of what Chrift hath done and fuffered, that having heard the gofpel, believe in him; or fuppoing they have not heard the gofpel, that nfe, what is by fome filed, the common grace of God that is afforded them. This is all the election the Scriptures maintain with respect to eternal life. And no election but this can be maintained without violating the Attributes of God. Nor does this election rob God of his glory, or afcribe falvation any more to man, than God himfelf does. For that he fhould accept the fatisfaction that Chrift made for the fin of man, is of grace. That man can will or do aright, is of grace. And that God fhould choose those to his favour, and regard any thing they do right in any measure, after they have done wrong, is merely of grace. And as he of grace "referved to himfelf feven thousand men that had not bowed the knee to Baal;" fo does he fill referve, separate, choose to himfelf, of grace, the man that is godly, Pfal. iv. 3, for Christ's fake; when even these were, by nature, children of wrath, even as others. And although he "juffifies the ungodly," those that are such till the moment they are juffified; yet he chooses none as heirs

#### 156

大方の一日の方

heirs of eternal life, but those that are "conformed to the image of his Son."

Rom. xi. 7, "Ifrael hath not obtained that which he feeketh for; but the election," i. e. the elect people, " hath obtained it, and the reft are blinded," or rather hardened. What then? This is no proof at all that God, from all eternity, decreed that fome particular perfons fhould believe and he faved, and an infinitely greater number should fin and be damned. The utmost that can be gathered from this text is, that fuch as repent and believe the gofpel, who are ftiled the elect, shall be jusified; but such as will not comply with these terms, however they seek after justification by the works of the Law, fhall not obtain it; but if they perfift in their infidelity, Thall be given up to hardness of heart. Nor does what follows at all oppofe this interpretation : "God hath given them the fpirit of flumber" or flupidity, &c. For the giving of a thing here, as in many other places of Scripture, means no more than the permitting it to be. And that God permitted the Jews, at this time, to be thus hardcned, was not out of a capricious humour. but for infinitely wife ends, viz. as a punish. ment for their own wilful perverseness, and that " thro' their fall falvation might come to the Gentiles, for to provoke them [the Jews] to jealoufy," ver. 11, and caufe them to return, as we find great numbers of them did. Nor does that prophecy of David, Rom. xi. ver. 9, 10, concerning the rejection of the Jews, oppose this interpretation. For tho' he foretels what would be, it does not follow that God had arbitrarily and tyrannically decreed that fo it *[hould* be, without fome just and equitable reason for it. And the reason of God's dealing to with the Jews we may plainly learn from Dent. xxviii. where God, fo long ago, as the time of Mofes, and by his mouth, declares, that he would reject the Jews, if they perfifted in difobedience. So that their rejection was not a capricious act in God, merely to flew his Sovereignty; but an awful difplay of his Wildom, Power, and Juftice.

Nor did this prophecy in the least influence the behaviour

Digitized by Google

haviour of the Jews, or occafion their infidelity. I call it a prophecy, for fo it is to be underflood, according to Arius Montanus and others; and not as a prayer. For if fuch exprefinons are really imprecations, as they appear to be in our Translation, the Deifts have too juft reafon to conclude, "That David "was rather infpired by the fpirit of the devil, than "the Spirit of God, when he wrote them." The truth is, thofe that are fkilled in the Hebrew Language know, that thofe words may as well be rendered in the future tenfe, which is predictive, as in the imperative mood; which yet, by the way, is not always precutory; but is often ufed in a predictive fenfe.

2 Cor. iv. 3. "But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are loft." But does God hide it from fuch, and that defignedly, as fome would have us believe? Nay furely, God "is not willing that any fhould perifh," 2 Pet. iii, 9, "but that all men should be faved and come to the knowledge (or acknowledgment), of the Truth," 1 Tim. ii. 4, fo far as it is revealed unto them. The Affembly themfelves have freed God from any fuch charge, when they tell us, "The fault is not " in the preachers, (I add, nor in God) but in them-" felves, whole eyes Satan (not God, observe) hath. " nlucked out or blinded, fo that they can fee no-"thing, tho' it be ever fo clear and evident in itfelf." And to warrant them in this interpretation, they have the following words, ver. 4, "In whom the God of this world," i. e. Satan fo called, " hath blinded the . minds of them which believe not."

2 Cor. vi. 16, "1 will be their God, and they fhall be my people." The like promife we have, Lev. xxvi. 12, Jer. xxxi. 33, Ezek. xi. 20, xxxvi. 28, xxxvii. 27, Zech. viii. 8, Heb. viii. 10. From whence fome would draw *abfolutc*, *unconditional election*. Amazing as it is, the learned and pious Bifhop Beveredge, in his *Thoughts on Religion*, hath fuffered himfelf to be fo much biafed by his fyftem, that he lays as much firefs upon the auxiliaries *fhall* and *will*, in our Tranflation, as if they were in the original Hebrew or Greek! "For the Covenant, he tells us, is

"not

Digitized by Google

159

" not that he will be our God, if we will be his " people: but he will be our God, and we shall be " his people. And fome zealous Calvinift, I fuppole, who imagined that good Prelate's authority would tend much to establish the doctrine he maintain. ed, hath in a fmall extract from the work above-men. tioned, caufed sHALL and WILL to be printed in capitals. But if these capitals had been as long as the page, though they would have been fo much the more confpicuous, they would have afforded no more proof of the doctrine meant to be forced upon us. They would only have afforded larger proofs of the good Prelate's inattention here to the Original, and of the warm Editor's deep ignorance or firong attachment to a wretched fystem. It is undeniable that the Hebrew particle 1, and the Greek xas, fignify often in the Scripture, when, but, that, and if, as well as and. And that, however the Septuagint have rendered the Verbs, in the texts above, in the future tenfe, yet there is no more neceffity of using *shall* in the claufe refuect. ing the people, than will; yea, the Hebrew will bear to be rendered may. So that, without doing any violence to the text, or opposing the Analogy of Faith, the words may be fairly rendered, I will be their God, when they shall, or that they muy, or if they will, be my people. However, that this promife is conditional, and fo that no fuch firefs is to be laid. upon *(hall* and will, is plain from the first mention of it in Lev. xxvi. where the condition is expressly fet down, ver. 3, "If ye walk in my flatutes, and keep my commandments, and do them." ver. 12, "Then I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people." And tho' the Covenant in Jeremiah. that is quoted in Hebrews, be called new; it is not because it was never made before, but because it was not made with that gracious promife of affiftance to the Jews of old, as it was to their pofterity. Again, it is plain from this very paffage in Corinthians ; where, after the promife is recited, the Apoftle immediately adds, "Wherefore, come out from among them, and be ye feparate, and touch not the unclean thing, and I will receive you," q. d. but upon no other condition.

tion. Accordingly, Mr. Burkitt comments upon this paffage thus, "While ye are pure, and cleave to God, "He will own you for his fons and daughters." And that this promife is conditional, and fo no fupport to the doctrine of abfolute predefination, appears more plainly fill from that parallel text, Heb. iii. 6, "Whofe houfe are we, if we hold faft the confidence, and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end."

Eph. i. 4, "According as he hath chofen us in him," i. e. Chrift, " before the foundation of the world, that we fhould be holy and without blame before him in love." 2 Theff. ii. 13, "God hath from the beginning chosen you to falvation, thro' fanctification of the Spirit, and belief of the Truth." 1 Pet. i. 2, "Elect according to the foreknowledge," i. e. fore-approbation "of God the Father, through fanctification of the Spirit unto obedience, and fprinkling of the blood of Jefus Chrift." Allowing that all these paffages respect election to eternal falvation. yet they are no proof of an absolute, unconditional election, but directly the contrary; feeing none that have the benefit of the gofpel, thall be eternally faved but upon the conditions here specified, of believing, being obedient, and holy. If you fay these things are bleffings of the covenant of grace and not conditions: I fay they are both. And are all freely offered to all in the gospel, but forced upon no man.

But who were chosen in Chrift from the beginning, or before the foundation of the world? Only fuch as, having heard the gofpel, (for in the prefent cafe, we have no concern with any others) truly believe in Chrift, and adorn the docurne of God our Saviour. And with regard to the reft of mankind, only those that follow the light and use the power that God gives them by his Spirit, a manifestation whereof is given to every man to profit withal, or as meas to suppress rather means, as to what is expedient for, or conducible to, the good of the church, or every man's own falvation. God, I apprehend, could choose no others confistently with his Nature and Attributes.

If he had chosen any without fatisfaction made to his Juffice, his Juffice must have been violated.

160

If he had chosen all as heirs of falvation, whether godly or ungodly, it must have impeached his Wildom. as the moral Governor of the world. If he had chosen none, it would not have been confistent with his Mercy. If he had chofen fome unconditionally and not all, it would have argued him a respecter of per sons, which he declares he is not. To admit any foul into heaven that is unholv, his Holine's forbids. God, then, forefeeing that the man he intended to create in his own image, would, by fin, deface that image, determined in his Wifdom and Mercy to give his own eternal Son, made man, to die in the fulness of time, to make fatisfaction for the fins of the whole world. And (becaufe without holinefs none can enter into the gates of the heavenly city, and holinefs is not attainable but by the Spirit of God)he determined more. over to give his Holy Spirit to purify the hearts of the children of men. And all that, having heard the gofpel of our Lord Jefus Chrift, believe in him : or, having never heard the gofpel, that confcientioufly follow the light of his Holy Spirit that is afforded them. John i. 9, Rom. ii. 15, 16;-all fuch, and fuch only.' he chofe in Chrift Jefus, before the foundation of the morld.

I know it is objected, This is making the election of God's chosen conditional, and fo uncertain : whereas all the mercies and bleffings of the goipel covenant are fure mercies, Ifa. lv. 3. And he made with David "an everlafting Covenant, ordered in all things and fure," 2 Sam. xxiii. 5. What is all this to the Burpofe? The mercies of David are fure. But to whom? The context in Ifaiah fhews, only to those that incline their ear and come unto Chrift. And allowing that the everlusting Covenant, as our Tranflators call it, means the gofpel covenant, which remains to be proved; how is this "ordered in all things and fure?" No otherwife than other cove. mants are that are made between party and party. The feveral articles therein are particularly fet down, and what the contracting parties engage, on their refpective parts, to perform. Now, if either party fail in the performance of the articles to be kept on his

ţ

part,

Digitized by Google

part, the covenant is broken, and the other party is no longer bound by fuch covenant to perform his part. All the engagements on God's part, as our baptifmal office declares, "He will most furely keep and perform ;" for "all the paths of the Lord are mercy. and truth to fuch as keep his covenant and his teftimonies." But if men neglect their part of the covenant, God is no longer bound by any word or promife to bring them to heaven; nor hath he chofen. any carelefs, obfinate finners to be heirs of his kingdom. For by the very tenor of the covenant all' fuch finners are as fure to fail of the heavenly inheritance, as those that repent and believe aright in the Lord Jefus Chrift are fure to obtain it. Accordingly the Apofile exhorts the Hebrews, chap. iv. "Let -us therefore fear, left a promife being left 1. of entering into his reft, any of you fhould" not feem, as our Translation has it, but be feen or found to come short of it. For if finners only seemed to come fhort of it, when it was not really fo, where would be the harm, and what need of this caution ? If any one, overlooking this form of fpeech frequent in the Scriptures, will lay any firefs upon the change: of perfons in this text, he will only render the Apoffic's caution cgregious nonfenfe. But taken as it ought to be, it entirely overthrows the doctrine of absolute, unconditional predestination and election to, eternal life.

But to confider more closely the words of David, 2 Sam. xxiii. 5, "He hath made with me an everlafting Covenant, ordered in all things and fure;" which, as it is one of the main pillars of abfolute final perfeverance, fo alfo of predefination, upon which fuch perfeverance depends. The covenant here referred to, as it is agreed on all hands, is that mentioned, 2 Sam. vii. 12—16. Now in this covenant it is flipulated, 1. That David's houfe and kingdom fhould be effablihed for ever, i. e. till the coming of the Meffiah, as the phrafe for ever often means; provided his pofterity carried themfelves as they ought. 2. That if his children committed iniquity, they fhould be chaftened for it, ver. 14. Pfal. lxxxix. 32. Yet, 3. That God's mercy,

mercy flowld not depart away from him, as he took it away from Saul, who was put away before him, ver. 15. For the house of Saul was deftroyed, and the Kingdom transferred into David's hands, and in his family the government was to continue, till Chrift the eternal King fhould come; who was to be born of his race, and who fhould fet up his fpiritual kingdom in the world, (typified by Solomon's) which fould have no end. Such is the tenor of the covenant made with David; fo was it ordered and made fure. Now, if any man will pretend from this covenant to eftablifh the Calvinifical doctrine of predestination and final perseverance, he muft first prove that all David's fucceffors in the line of Solomon, even Ahaz, Jehoahaz, Jehoiakim, Jeconiah, and Zedekiah, are certainly gone to heaven, notwithstanding they all did evil, in the general courfe of their lives, in the fight of the Lord. But if this cannot be proved from the tenor of this covenant, no more can fuch doctrines. All that can fairly be inferred from it is, that the Meffiah thould certainly fpring from David's loins, let his children behave how they would. But this is no proof that fuch and fuch perfons shall once believe in Chrift, and, having once believed, fhall certainly befaved eternally, let them behave afterwards how they will. On the contrary, David expressly tells us, ver. 6, 7, that "the fons of Belial shall be all of them as thorns thruft away-and they fhall be utterly burnt with fire." And both God and man know, that there have been, and that there are ftill, too many fons of Belial, who, becaufe they have once believed, reft upon the *ftability* of this covenant; and confidently expect ' the bleffings thereof, as being treasured up in Chrift. for them : and though, at prefent, they have no part or lot in him, yet fancy themselves quite secure.

If it be objected, that as the temporal kingdom, by virtue of this covenant, was fecured to David's pofterity, how wickedly foever they flouid behave; fo in like manner the Kingdom of heaven is fecured to the elect, however they commit iniquity. I answer, 1. Altho' a Lawgiver or Governor, did not depart from between David's feet, any more than Judah's, until

until Shiloh came, yet it is evident the kingdom failed. For the Jews had nothing after Zedekiah, till the time of Herod, in whom the government departed both from Judak and David. Accordingly the Pfalmift complains, "Thou haft made void the Covenant of thy fervant; thou hast profaned his crown by caffing it to the ground," Pfal. lxxxix. 39. So that this confideration affords the Perfeverifts but little comfort. 2. God's elect, who shall inherit his kingdom, are fuch as "perfevere in well doing," Rom. ii. 7, "and bring forth fruit, or varopern, with perfeverance:" not fuch as "turn afide after Satan," 1 Tim. v. 15, and yet vainly perfuade themfelves they must needs perfevere in grace. In short, all the confolation the Perfeverifts can draw from this, and fome other fuch paffages of Scripture, is grounded only on fuch a myflical interpretation thereof, as is not warranted by any plain word of God; but, on the contrary, is, by many plain texts, expressly confuted.

Coloff. iii. 12, " Put on, therefore, as the elect of God-bowels of mercy," &c. Hence it is inferred, that God has absolutely elected some particular perfons to eternal life; becaufe the Coloffians were fo elected. What, was every member of the Church at Coloffe fo elected? Was any one of them? One would apprehend not, upon confidering the Apofile's words, chap. i. 23, where he gives them to understand, that the bleffings of Christianity would be theirs, only. upon condition, that "they continued in the faith, grounded and fettled, and were not moved away from the hope of the gospel." And expresses his care and fear, chap. ii. left they fould be deceived, and beguiled of their reward," ver. iv. 18. That they were elected out of the heathen world to be his peculiar people, . is true; but that they were elected to continue fo, and all of them infallibly and eternally faved, can never. be proved.

1 Theff. i. 4, "Knowing, Brethren beloved, your election of God." Nor is any fuch election, as is contended for, to be proved from these words, because we find the Apostle writing to those very Thessalonians, chap. iii. 5, "For this cause, when I could

Digitized by Google

no

no longer forbear, I fent to know your faith, left by fome means the tempter fhould have tempted you, and our labour be in van."

1 Theff. v. 9, "For God hath not appointed us unto wrath, but to obtain falvation by our Lord Jefus Chrift." Hence it is argued, God hath appaneed his elect to falvation, and none others. Well, Suppofing you are a Calvinist, what joy does this interence afford you? Why, you fav, "I hope I am one of the happy number." So do thousands of grofs, notorious finners. I know many fuch that, like the feraphic Aspasio, will clap their hands as enraptured, and cry, "O the everlatting love of Jefus! Ο the fweetness of God's election! O! that unchangeable love of God !"-But you fay, "I have better ground of hope concerning my election, than fuch perions; for I am a believer." So are they, if they are to be believed; for they are confident they had faith once, and that true faith can never be quite loft. You reply, " If they had true faith, they will be reftored again." Still in your account it is a doubtful matter, whether they ever had true faith or not. And how do you know that your faith is any better than theirs? Why, you fay, "I have been enlightened, have tafted of the heavenly gift, have been made a partaker of the Holy Ghoft, have tafted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come." So did those poor finners suppose, and affirm that they did. But, you fay, "It is plain they were miftaken, because they fell away, unless they recover again." And how do you know that you are not miftaken? That your faith will not fail as well as theirs? You fay, " Chrift hath prayed for me, that my faith fail not." He prayed fo for Peter, I own. But it does not follow from hence, upon your principles, that he hath prayed fo for you, unlefs you are one of the elect. But he hath faid, "I will never leave you nor forfake you." This is nothing to you. unlefs you are one of the elect. Upon your principles, you cannot, upon any fufficient grounds, lay claim to any one promife in the Scriptures. Becaufe the promifes you fay belong only to the elect, and no man

man upon earth can be fure that he is elect, upon your principles, till he dies, and is found to continue in the faith. But you fay, "I have the marks of my election, a holy life and confcientious regard to the duties of religion." So had those once, who are now committing iniquity with greedines. And you are not fure this will not be your cafe, unless you are elect. But you fay, "I have had an inward testimony of my election to my foul." So had those poor fallen finners, if we may take their word, which, I prefume, is as credible as yours. " If it were fo, (you fay,)then they will certainly be reftored." Still we are but just where we were. And after a thousand years difpute, upon your principles, you can never be fure of your election, and fo can lay no claim to, take no comfort in, any one promife of the gospel. For this reason, if I had no other, I reject your doctrine of election, as unworthy of the God of Love; and maintain that God hath absolutely and unconditionally appointed no man to wrath, but hath conditionally appointed all to obtain falvation by our Lord Jefus Chrift.

2 Tim. ii. 10, " I endure all things for the elect's fakes." The notes of fome I have converfed with, are exactly the fame upon these words with those of Effhius, a Calvinifical Papift. 1. That God hath infallibly chosen fome particular perfons to falvation: which is falle, unlefs they mean fuch as perfevere in faith and good works, as appears from Coloff. i. 23, Heb. iii. 6, 2 Pet. i. 10. 2. That as Paul fuffered those things only for the elect, so Christ died only for them. But this is falle alfo, as appears from Heb. ii. 9, 1 Tim. ii. 6, 1 John ii. 2. 3. That neither Chrift did, nor ought we to do any thing, that the reprobates may obtain falvation; which is horribly falfe, as appears John iii. 17, and v. 34, 40, and xii. 47, Rom. ix. 3, and x. 1. But that no fuch election. as is contended for, can be inferred from these words, is plain from ver. 4, 5, of this chapter, yea, from this very text under confideration, in which the Apofile declares he "endured all things for the elect's fakes," that they might also obtain the falvation which is in Jefus

Digitized by GOOGLC

### GENERAL REDEMPTION.

Jefus Christ." But if they were fo elected from all eternity, as to be *infallibly fure* of falvation, there was no need at all that the Apoftle flould endure any thing for their fakes, nor indeed that Christ flould die for them, as I have already made appear.

2 Tim. ii. 13, "If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful, he cannot deny himfelf." Hence fome infer, that whether the elect believe or no, they are fure of heaven; their falvation is fecured by virtue of their election. But is it poffible for any man, that is not wilfully blind, or egregiously ignorant, to put fuch a confiruction upon those words, that confiders what immediately goes before: " If we deny him, he will alfo deny us." Mr. Burkitt, tho' he is. (and most Calvinifical Writers are no more) a predestinarian by tits, will help us to a better interpretation : " If we be unfaithful and for fake him, yet he abideth faithful; he will be true to his word. He will not for fuke his own caufe, but make good his threatnings. His own veracity ftands firm, and is as much engaged to execute the threatening, as to fulfil the promife."

2 Tim. ii. 19, "Neverthelefs, the foundation of God flandeth fure, having this feal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, let every one that nameth the Name of Chrift, depart from iniquity." What is meant by the foundation here has never yet been agreed upon among interpreters, no lefs than eight meanings having been found out for the word. It is almost as far from being agreed upon what is to be underftood by the feal. Yet the text rolls from the tongue of every Calvinifical old woman, in defence of predefination and its correlates, clection and perfeverance, though the wifest man upon earth is no more able to give the certain meaning of it, than of the Revelation by St. John. However, the most probable meaning, as appears to me, of the foundation, is, the Covenant made between God and man. In which fenfe it has been taken by divers learned and godly interpreters. By the feal, the impression may be meant, in which is contained the fum and fubftance of the Articles of the Covenant on both fides. On the part of God this article is confirmed, "He knoweth, i. e. approveth, and

167

and will acknowledge and reward them that are his." On the part of man this article is confirmed, and muft be performed, if he expect any benefit from the Covenant, that "he muft depart from iniquity," as well as take upon him the profession of Chritt. Whether this interpretation be admitted or not, nothing can be more certain, than that this text is fo far from countenancing the doctrine of unconditional predefination, election, and perfeverance, that it proves the direct contary, as it wears a condition openly upon its breaft. As does more plainly fill what follows.

2 Tim. ii. 20, 21, "But in a great house there are not only veffels of gold and of filver, but alfo of wood and of earth; and fome to honour, and fome to diffionour: If a man, therefore, purge himfelf from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, fanctified and meet for the Mafter's ufc, and prepared unto every good work." The Apostle, it is to be observed, in the preceding verfe, as well as in thefe, is answering an objection that fome might make on account of the errors and apostacy of Hymeneus, Philetus, and others. In the former verse he shews that God is faithful and true to his word, and that, however fome apoftatized. and deprived themfelves of the bleffings of the Covenant, yet God will fulfil his promifes to all, that, according to the tenor of the Covenant, depart from iniquity. In these verses he shews, that it is no wonder to find in the Church, which is God's great house, fome that are wicked, as well as those that are good ; any more than it is to find veffels of coffly metal, and of viler matter, in the great house of some rich man. However, he adds, if a man, (the original is, sar ris, if any man, whatever, tho' he be at prefent one of those viler utenfils) cleanse himself from those, from the errors and vices of such men, however he hath been infected with them in time past, he shall be a peffel unto honour, &c. Hence then it appears, that tho' there are TA OUR SO MAIN, as Epictetus speaks, fome things that are not in our power, yet there are also ra io nuis, some that are in our power, by virtue of that general aid, which God, by his Spirit, affords. to the children of men. And that it is possible, (that perhaps

#### GENERAL REDEMPTION.

perhaps at prefent not morally fo with regard to many) for all to be faved, is plain from the Apofile's fuppofition, that any man may purge himfelf; and that where there is at prefent a moral impossibility, even that may be removed. Otherwife, we mult fuppofe, when the Apofile fays, "If any man purge himfelf," that he ufes fuch an irony as that of our English proverb, "If the fky fall, we fhall catch larks." But no man in his fenfes can fuppofe an inspired Apofile would make ufe of irony in fuch a cafe as this. I prefume then that predefination cannot reft fo much as one foot upon this text.

2 Tim. iii. 1-5, "This know alfo, that in the laft days perilous times fhall come. For men fhall be lovers of themfelves," &c. ver. 13, "But evil men and feducers fhall wax worfe and worfe, deceiving, and being deceived," chap. iv. 3, 4, " For the time will come when they will not endure found doctrine ; but after their own lufts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables." What, becaufe God hath abfolutely decreed all this? Predefinated man to do thefe things? If fo, those that do them, will be as guiltless before God, as those that do just the contrary, being predeftinated thereto. All men then are virtuous or vicious alike ; and all men will be faved or damned alike. But I fuppose no man in his fenses will affert this. And if not, he cannot charge thefe men's crimes upon God's predefination. Paul charges Titus, chap. i. 13, to "rebuke vain talkers and deceivers fharply, that they may be found in the faith." To what end, if they are predefinated "to wax worfe and worfe?" to "deceive and be deceived?"

Heb. vi. 17, "Wherein God, willing more abundantly to fhew unto the heirs of promife the immutability of his counfel, confirmed it," or interposed himself, "by an oath." Hence it is inferred, that God hath by an immutable decree, and that confirmed by an oath, chofen certain perfons to be heirs of his promifed bleffings. True: But who are the heirs of promife, or children of promife? as they are filed, H Rom.

∃00§le

Rom. ix. 8, Gal. iv. 28, or those that shall inherit the bleffings promifed in the gospel? Are they described by their names, or by their qualities? By their qualities only. "So then, they which be of faith, are bleffed with faithful Abraham," Gal. iii. 9. Believers, then, are chosen heirs of the promifed bleffings; "If they continue in the faith, grounded and fettled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel," Coloff. i. 23. But there is not the least intimation here, nor elfewhere in Scripture, of any eternal decree that myriads and myriads of men shall never believe, and be damned for their unbelief.

But fome perhaps will reply, "We fay nothing of reprobates: We only fay, God hath by an immutable decree, fecured the eternal falvation of the elect." If by the elect, fuch performs mean perfevering believers. I fay the fame. But if they add, that he hath fecured the perfeverance of believers, without their own endeavours to do his will, and a due use of the means of grace, I fay he hath fecured it in no fuch manner. Hear Bishop Latimer speak: "If Joseph had not " refifted the temptations of his mafter's wife, but " had followed her, --- this act had been a deadly fin.---" And that man or woman, that committeth fuch an " act, loseth the Holy Ghost and the remission of " fins, and to becometh the child of the devil, being " before the child of God. For a regenerate man " or woman that believeth, ought to have dominion " over fin; but as foon as fin hath rule over him, he " is gone.-He that is led fo with fin is in a flate of " damnation, and finneth damnably." And I know of no promife in all the Bible, that every one who hath once believed, and afterwards fins damnably, shall certainly be recovered from his damnable state. If fo, it had been folly for the Apofile in this very chapter to exhort the Hebrews to be "followers of those who thro' faith and patience," i. e. perseverance, " inherit the promises," ver. 12. Or to press it upon them by the example of Abraham, who, "after he had patiently endured," i. c. perfevered in faith and obedience, "obtained the promise," ver. 15. In a word, the immutable decree of God concerning the *(alvation* 

### GENERAL REDEMPTION.

fulvation and damnation of fuch as hear the golpel, is this, " He that believeth (and continues to believe; for that is implied) and is baptized, fhall be faved : and he that believeth not, (and continues in unbelief; for that is implied alfo) fhall be damued," Mark xvi. 16. And if any will pretend to fay, It is decreed, that he who once believes fhall always believe: F fay, upon as good ground and with equal authority, He that once di believes fall always difbelieve. But I shall venture to affirm, till I have clear proof to the contrary, that the Scripture teaches no fuch immutable decree on either hand.

Heb. xiii. 5, "I will never leave thee, nor forfake thee." This text more immediately concerns the point of perfeverance. But as that is indiffolubly connected with the Calvinific doctrines of abfolute predefination and election, fo that they must all stand or fall together; it is not impertinent to the matter in hand to take it into confideration. Here, fay the opponents, are five negatives in the Original, the more emphatically and fully to fhew, that God will never forfake his elect. True: and if there had been but one, the promife had been as certain to those to whom it belongs, as if there had been five hundred negatives. And if there had been five hundred, what confolation would this afford to a poor finner, who has forfaken the ways of God and is wallowing in his fins? Becaufe God had fo ftrongly promifed his gra. cious prefence to Jofhua, and hath promifed it to fuch as are faithful as he was, shall one that has " made fhipwreck of faith and a good confcience, (therefore) blefs himfelf in his heart, faying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add drunkennefs to thirft?" Nay, " for the Lord will not fpare him, but the anger of the Lord, and his jealoufy shall smoke against that man, and all the curfes that are written in his Book shall be upon him," except he repent, Deut. xxix. 19, 20. The doctrine of absolute predefination then, or any of its correlates, has no fupport here.

1 Pet. ii. 8, "And a fione of flumbling and rock of offence; even to them who flumble at the word; H 2 being

171

being difobedient, whereunto also they were appointed." This text is produced to prove that fome are appointed to stumble at the word, and be disobedient and periff for fo doing. I cannot help here charging our Translators with great negligence or unpardonable prejudice; that they have miferably perverted the text in order to caft the blame of finners' deftruction upon God. But in order to free the Father of Mercies from fuch an unjuft charge, let it be observed, 1. That the words, even to them, are not in the original. 2. The verb signui, ver. 6, is translated lay, but at ver. 8, appointed; and their thus having divers meafures, a great and a fmall, was no doubt to ferve a purpose. In the Original, after the word oxarduns, offence, there is a colon, which our Translators have changed for a comma. If the change of a colon into a comma be no crime in them, when it is to ferve their purpofe; the omiffion or fhifting of a comma furely can be no crime in me, when it is to fave the Juffice and Mercy of God inviolate. An anomaly of gender is admitted, when relation is had rather to the thing meant, than the word expressed. So Homer uses Quite for Qilor TEXPOR. And John xvi. 13, 14, we read sneives for enervo wrevua. The like anomaly is found in many places befide. So here sig o may be put for sis Once more, the Greeks from verbs active which or. govern a dative ease of the person, often form puffives, and put after them an acculative cule of the thing. So Rom. vi. 17, es or magedoomre, for of upin magidoon, which was delivered to you. By the like form of speech, us a flithroar may be put for a or @, according to the preceding observation, excisois slean, which was put to them. . These preliminaries admitted, this paffage may be fairly rendered one of these ways. 1. "For [fupplied, inftead of, even to them] they tremble at the Word, being difobedient, unto which [word] they were alfo put," i. e. that they might believe it, as well as those that did believe it. Or, 2. " They flumble at the Word (being difobedient) which was offered unto them ; " as the Author of 'An Effay for a New Translation of the Scriptures," obferves it is in the Syriac Verfion. Or, 3. "They flumble, being



being difobedient to the Word, unto which they were put, or which was put or offered unto them," as well as to others. Or, 4. Unto which thing, viz. the being difobedient, they alfo fet themfelves; (taking the paffive verb, ilegran, in the reciprocal fenfe, as is common in the facred Writings.) Which last interpretation is by much the most easy and natural, and feems, therefore, to be the genuine meaning of the words. The doctrine of abfolute predefination, then, cannot fhelter itfelf under the fhadow of this text.

1 Pet. ii. 9, "But ye are a chofen generationa peculiar people." That christians are God's peculiar people now, as the Jews were of old, no man will deny: nor that fome Christians are more peculiarly his than others, as walking more closely with him, and having a more abundant measure of his Spirit. Nor will it be doubted that they are a chofen generation; chosen for this purpose, that they may " fnew forth the praifes of him who hath called them out of darknefs into his marvellous light." Bat at the fame time it is notorious, that the eminent titles given to Christians in this verfe, do not certainly declare what every one of them was even in the Apostolic ages, but only what they ought to have been. The truth is, St. Peter gives the fame titles now to the whole body of the Christian Church, which, in former ages, had been given to the whole body of the Jewish Church. Not only the rightcous and obedient among them, but the whole nution of the Jews. were fliled the elect of God, throughout the

\* To what Mr. Sellon has advanced here, I beg leave to add. that the original words, without any alteration of points, or fuppofition of any anomaly of gender, are literally rendered, Who, difobeying the Word, fumble, unto which alfo they were difpofed. Now, furely all who difobey the word, which no man is neceffitated or predefinated to difobey, are difposed to stumble and fall; yea, are placed or appointed thereunto, and also to be broken, and fnared, and taken, Ifaiah viii. 14, 15; God having decreed, that he who believeth not shall be damned. Thus the Jews, who voluntarily and without necessity, disobeyed the word fooken by John the Baptift, by Chrift and his Apoffles, calling them to repentance, therefore flumbled at the doctrine of Chrift crucified, and of falvation thro' faith in him, and especially at that crofs of his, which all his genuine difciples are called to bear. Ha -JOSEPH BENSON,

Old Testament. So in the New, all that were converted to Christianity are stiled God's elect or his chofen people, whether they had been before Jews or Gentiles. But then, by this expression the facred Penmen are far from meaning that all whom they file *clect* fhall be infallible heirs of glory. If fo. St. Peter had no occasion at all to exhort them thus: "Give diligence to make your calling and election fure : for if ye do thefe things, ye fhall never fall." But the very end and defign of his writing his Epifiles was, that, as he had found many of thefe, whom he had once reckoned among the elect, as well as those to whom he wrote, fubverted by Gnostic or Antinomian teachers, he might warn those that he fill calls elect, to "beware, left they also being led away with the error of the wicked, fhould fall from their own stedfastnefs," 2 Pet. iii. 17. So that from the Christians in general being stiled a chosen generation, the doctrine of abfolute, particular election can receive no countenance.

2 Pet. ii. 12, "But thefe, as natural brute-bcafts, made to be taken and deftroyed." The generality of Calvinific Writers and Interpreters infer from thefe words, that God made thefe and fuch like men on purpole to be defroyed. But furely never were words more miferably perverted !  $\Omega_5$  here is a note of comparison, used to shew how these men acted, not what they really were, nor what they were made for. He that will firetch the comparison to this length, may as well prove from Rev. iii. 3, that Chrift is à thief. Again, representation made, agrees not with slow, these men, but with  $\zeta \omega \alpha$ , beafts. He, therefore, that will prove from this verse that men are mude to be defroyed, may just as well prove that they are really natural brute beafts. All that the Apofile afferts here is, that these men act as if they were void of reason, and debafe themfelves to a level with beafts, that "are made to be taken and deftroyed ;" for, he adds, "they fpeak evil of the things that they underfland not, and fhall utterly perifh in their own corruption;" i. e. in their own destruction. So Pifcator himfelf interprets the words. The becaufe he will not rob God

God of his fovereignty, as the Calvinific cant phrafe is, but will give him all the honour of destroying finners without hope or remedy, as well as of decreeing their fins, he adds "their own, i. e. which is destinated to them of God." But I fay, their own destruction, made to by their own obstinucy and nerrer senes; and I have God himself for my authority. " O Ifrael, thou haft deftroyed thyfelf," Hof. xiii. 9. But further, there is no need that we should take the words, us adwow nas obsean, in a paffive fense, "to be taken and destroyed," but in an active, for taking and *deftroying*; which is the genuine fenfe, and is more agreeable to the Apolitle's fcope here, and efpecially to what follows, ver. 18, "They allure, thro' the lufts of the flefh, thro' much wantonnefs, those that were clean efcaped from them who live in error." In this fenfe, then, all that the Apofile means is. that this fort of men, "like brute beafts made for taking and deftroying, allure," and fo take and deftroy fuch as are not upon their guard against them. In which fenfe foever you take the words, predefination has no footing here.

"Jude-to them that are fanctified by Jude 1, God the Father, and preferved in Jefus Chrift, and called." This text alfo is preft into the fervice of predestination, election, and perfeverance. But a very little confideration will be fufficient to discharge it therefrom. By the way, I fhall take notice of the miftake made by our Translators in this verfe. The word, called, which is here put fubfantively, and denotes the perfons to whom the Epiftle is directed, and should have been read first, (as it rightly is in the former Translation) they have placed last and used as an adjective, with the conjunction, and, before it. which is not in the Original. Again, they have inferted the prepolition in, before Jefus Chrift, which has no bufinefs there. The words fhould doubtlefs be rendered thus: "To the called, that are fanctified by God the Father, and have been preferved for or to Jefus Chrift," vid. 2 Sam. vii. 23, 24. As the elect, fo alfo the called, is a title given to God's peculiar people both in the Old and New Teftament. God

God files the Jews in general, his called, Ifa. xlviii. So Paul files the Chriftians at Rome, Rom. i. 7, 12. and at Corinth, 1 Cor. i. 2. And fo St. Jude here files all Chriftians in general. But tho' he files them, the called, this is no proof that all, to whom he wrote, were, in the Calvinifts' fenfe, effectually called. or fuch as were predefinated to efernal life. Nor, tho' they had been hitherto "fanctified by God the Father. and preferved to Jefus Chrift," is this any proof that they were infallibly certain, however they flould demean themfelves afterwards, that they should be always to kept. For if this had been the cafe, there had been no need of his writing to them, and exhorting them "to contend earneftly for the faith once delivered to the faints," ver. 3, much lefs to put them in remembrance of God's judgments upon apoftates, as he does, ver. 5, 6. Nor that he fhould exhort them "to keep themfelves in the love of God." ver. 22. All which plainly fhews that they were not ab folutely, and however they might behave, predeftinated to eternal life.

Jude 4, "For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation." It is observable that our Translators have rendered seconomies, fore-known, i. e. fore-approved, 1 Pet. i. 20, fore-ordained. So here veryyeauution, fore described, they have rendered beforeordained. One would almost wonder, that they had not rendered peoupra and peoply fore-ordained, their heads feem to have been to full of fore-ordaining. Hala', which they here render, of old, does not always fignify. a long time ago, much lefs from eternity. It is used by Pilate, Mark xv. 44, concerning Chrift's death, fo that there it can only mean at most but the space of an hour or two. It is used by St. Peter, where he mentions fome that had " forgotten that they were purged from their old fins," 2 Pet. i. 9, confequently, can mean there only the fpace of a few years at moft. In a word then, wata, means a while ago, and that a longer or fhorter while, as the matter in hand . requires. It is not agreed among commentators. what time the Apofile refers to, when he fays, thefe

Digitized by Google

- - VCr.

A BUS

men were before-described, or written of some time ago. Some take that forc-description to be in the writings of Peter, others of Paul, others of the Evangelifts, and others of the Prophets. But be that as it will, if Jude faw what was written before of them, fupposing it was in the prophecy of Enoch, mentioned ver. 14, it was not written from all eternity. Say, that God decreed from all eternity to condemn fuch men as these, I contend not; only add, except they fhould repent. But I defy any man to produce a decree of God that fuch men shall fo fin, and never repent, and so be damned for their fin and impenitence.

As far as I can remember I have confidered every text of Scripture, which is usually urged in defence of the doctrine of abfolute, unconditional predefination and election, except fome few, which are in meaning the fame with others taken notice of; and fuch as are brought to fupport the doctrine of abfolute, unconditional perfeverance. And fome of thefe I have occafionally confidered and fhewn that they are no friends to the caufe they are forced to engage in. And it were as eafy to fhew the fame of all of them, only this would be enlarging my book far beyond its intended fize. But this I will venture to affirm, If the promises of eternal life are Absolute and Unconditional, fo alfo are the threatenings of eternal death. And if any one can prove from the Scriptures, that God will fave any finner contrary to his natural government, which requires perfonal holinefs in every one that is faved; or contrary to his moral government, which requires that he be no respecter of perfons; I will equally prove that no finner ever was, or ever will be faved. But neither of these can be proved from Scripture; and confequently none of thefe doctrines in difpute.

Printed at the Conference-Office, North-Green ; George Story, Agenti

# II MAGL

